

# NIHON SEIKŌKWAĪ

## KITŌSHO

KYŪSHU KŌSEI 1915 NEN

KAITEI ZŌHO.

KONO SHO WA SEIKŌKWAĪ NO

KŌTŌ SHISHŌ SEITEN [SAKURAMENTO] OYOBI SHOSHIKI WO

NOSETARU MONO NI SHITE,

NIHON SEIKŌKWAĪ NO SHOYŌ NI ZOKUSU.

NIHON SEIKŌKWAĪ SHUPPANSHA

1916

## MOKUROKU.

1- 45.	Shukusaijitsu oyobi Nikkwa Shohyō ( <i>Feasts and Fasts, and Tables of Lessons</i> ) ... ..	5
47- 70.	Sōtō ( <i>Morning Prayer</i> ) ... ..	30
71- 91.	Bantō ( <i>Evening Prayer</i> ) ... ..	49
93-106.	Tangwan ( <i>Litany</i> )... ..	65
107-121.	Rinji Kitō ( <i>Occasional Prayers</i> ) ... ..	74
123-128.	Rinji Kansha ( <i>Occasional Thanksgivings</i> ) ... ..	86
129-176.	Tokutō ( <i>Collects</i> ) ... ..	91
177-188.	Seisanshiki Zentō ( <i>Form of Prayer before Holy Communion</i> )... ..	137
189-227.	Seisanshiki ( <i>Holy Communion</i> ) ... ..	146
229-240.	Yōnen Seisenshiki ( <i>Baptism of Infants</i> ) ... ..	174
241-250.	Shitaku Seisenshiki ( <i>Private Baptism</i> ) ... ..	183
251-266.	Sōnen Seisenshiki ( <i>Baptism of Adults</i> ) ... ..	190
267-278.	Kōkwai Mondō ( <i>Catechism</i> ) ... ..	202
279-284.	Shinto Anshushiki ( <i>Confirmation</i> ) ... ..	210
285-301.	Kekkonshiki ( <i>Marriage</i> ) ... ..	215
303-307.	Sango Kanshashiki ( <i>Churching of Women</i> ) ... ..	228
309-328.	Byōsha Hōmonshiki ( <i>Visitation of the Sick</i> ) ... ..	232
329-331.	Byōsha Seisanshiki ( <i>Communion of the Sick</i> ) ... ..	247
333-349.	Maisōshiki ( <i>Burial</i> ) ... ..	249

351-359.	Yōnen Maisōshiki ( <i>Burial of Infants</i> )	... ..	262
361-372.	Daisai Sangeshiki ( <i>Communion</i> )	... ..	269
373-378.	Atanashio Shinkyō ( <i>Athanasian Creed</i> )	... ..	278
379-416.	Seishoku Anshushiki ( <i>Ordinal</i> )	... ..	282
417-424.	Reihaidō Seibetsushiki ( <i>Consecration of Churches</i> )	... ..	309
425-434.	Bokushi Juninshiki ( <i>Institution of Ministers</i> )	... ..	315
435-472.	Furoku ( <i>Appendix</i> ):—		
437.	Reihai Ryakushiki Kisoku ( <i>Rules for shortening Services</i> )	... ..	325
439.	Kazoku no Inori ( <i>Family Prayers</i> )	... ..	327
449.	Shinnen Kitō ( <i>New Year</i> )	... ..	333
453.	Tenchōsetsu Kitō ( <i>Emperor's Birthday</i> )	... ..	336
455.	Shūkwaku Kansha ( <i>Harvest Thanksgiving</i> )	... ..	338
457.	Dendō Kitō ( <i>Prayer for Missions</i> )	... ..	340
465.	Senrei Shigwanshiki ( <i>Admission of Catechumens</i> )	... ..	346
469.	Dendōshi Ninkashiki ( <i>Licensing of Catechists</i> )	... ..	348

## SHUKUSAIJITSU OYOBI NIKKWA SHOHYŌ.



### NENJŪ SHUKUSAIJITSU.

SHUKUJITSU ni nishu ari—idō shukujitsu, kotei shukujitsu kore nari.  
Idō shukujitsu wa taitei Fukukwatsujitsu wo chūshin to shite idō su.

Fukukwatsujitsu wa sangwatsu nijūichinichi igo no mangetsu ni tsugu  
Shujitsu nari; moshi mangetsu Shujitsu ni ataraba, sono tsugi no Shujitsu  
wa sunawachi Fukukwatsujitsu nari.

Daisai-zen dai san Shujitsu wa Fukukwatsujitsu-zen dai kushū ni ataru.  
 ” dai ni ” ” ” dai hasshū ” ”  
 ” dai ichi ” ” ” dai shichishū ” ”  
 Daisai dai ichi ” ” ” dai rokushū ” ”  
 Shōten-zen Shujitsu wa Fukukwatsujitsu-go dai goshū ” ”  
 Shōtenjitsu ” ” ” dai shijūnichi ” ”  
 Seirei Kōrinjitsu ” ” ” dai shichishū ” ”  
 San-i Ittai Shujitsu ” ” ” dai hasshū ” ”

Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu wa Seito Andere-bi no zengo ni sessuru 2  
Shujitsu, moshiku wa tōjitsu nari.

Kotei shukujitsu no tōjitsu wa heijitsu no nikkwahyō ni kakaguru  
tokoro no mono kore nari.

Seikōkwai ni oite nenjū mamoru beki shukusaijitsu wa sa no  
gotoshi :—

#### SHUKUJITSU.

(\*in wo fushitaru wa idō shukujitsu nari.)

\*Fukukwatsujitsu to, sono gojūnichi-go no Seirei Kōrinjitsu to, sonota  
no kaku Shujitsu.

Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu	3 gwatsu 25 nichi
Kōtanjitsu	12 ” 25 ”
Jukatsureijitsu	1 getsu 1 ”
Gen-ihōjitsu	1 ” 6 ka
Hikenjitsu	2 gwatsu 2 ”

	Hen-yōbōjitsu	8 gwatsu	6 ka
	*Fukukwatsu-go no getsu, kwayōbi		
3	*Shōtenjitsu		
	*Seirei Kōrin-go no getsu, kwayōbi		
	Seito Andere-bi	11 gwatsu	30 nichī
	Seito Tomasu-bi	12 "	21 "
	Seito Sutepano-bi	12 "	26 "
	Seito Yohane-bi	12 "	27 "
	Osanago no Hi	12 "	28 "
	Seito Pauro Kaishinjitsu	1 getsu	25 "
	Seito Mattea-bi	2 gwatsu	24 ka
	Seito Mako-bi	4 "	25 nichī
	Seito Piripo oyobi Seito Yakubu-bi	5 "	1 "
4	Seito Barunaba-bi	6 "	11 "
	Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu	6 "	24 ka
	Seito Petero-bi	6 "	29 nichī
	Seito Yakubu-bi	7 "	25 "
	Seito Barutoromai-bi	8 "	24 ka
	Seito Matai-bi	9 "	21 nichī
	Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi	9 "	29 "
	Seito Ruka-bi	10 "	18 "
	Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi	10 "	28 "
	Shoseito-bi	11 "	1 "

## SAIJITSU.

(\*in wo fushitaru wa idō saijitsu nari.)

\*Daisaisetsu—Daisai Shijitsu yori, kaku Shujitsu wo nozoki, shijū-nichikan.

5	*Seishoku anshuetsu, sunawachi—	} no nochi no sui, kin, doyōbi.
	(tōki) Kōrinsetsu dai san Shujitsu	
	(shunki) Daisai dai ichi Shujitsu	
	(kaki) Seirei Kōrinjitsu	
	(shūki) kugwatsu jūyokka	

\*Kitōjitsu, sunawachi Shōtenjitsu-zen no getsu, kwa, sui-yōbi.

\*Jukujitsu, sonota kaku kinyōbi (Kōtanjitsu wo nozoku).

Saki shoshukujitsu no zenjitsu (shukujitsu getsuyōbi ni ataru toki wa doyōbi wo motte kore ni kau):—

Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu	Seito Mattea-bi
Kōtanjitsu	Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu
Hikenjitsu	Seito Petero-bi
*Fukukwatsujitsu	Seito Yakubu-bi
*Shōtenjitsu	Seito Barutoromai-bi
*Seirei Kōrinjitsu	Seito Matai-bi
Seito Andere-bi	6 Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi
Seito Tomasu-bi	Shoseito-bi

## NIKKWA SHOHYŌ.

Hyōchū ni RYAKUGO KIGŌ wo mochiuru sa no gotoshi:—

創	Sōseiki	Sōs.	出	Shutsu-ejiputo-ki	Shuts.
利	Rebiki	Reb.	民	Minsū Kiryaku	Mins.
申	Shimmeiki	Shimm.	書	Yoshuaki	Yosh.
士	Shishiki	Shish.	得	Rutsuki	Ruts.
母前	Samueru Zensho	I Sam.	母後	Samueru Kōsho	II Sam.
王上	Retsuō Kiryaku		王下	Retsuō Kiryaku	
	Jō	I Rets.		Ge	II Rets.
代上	Rekidai Shiryaku		代下	Rekidai Shiryaku	
	Jō	I Rek.		Ge	II Rek.
喇	Ezurasho	Ezur.	尼	Nehemiyaki	Nehem.
帖	Esuteruki	Esut.	伯	Yobuki	Yob.
詩	Shihen	Shih.	箴	Shingen	Shing.
傳	Dendō no Fumi	Dend.	歌	Gaka	Gak.
賽	Izayasho	Izay.	耶	Eremiyaki	Erem.

哀	Aika.	Aik.	緒	Ezekierusho	Ezek.
但	Danierusho	Dan.	何	Hoseasho	Hos.
耳	Yoerusho	Yoer.	麼	Amosusho	Amos.
阿	Obadeyasho	Obad.	拿	Yonasho	Yon.
米	Mikasho	Mik.	翁	Nahomusho	Nahom.
哈	Habakukusho	Habak.	番	Zepaniyasho	Zepan.
基	Hagaisho	Hag.	亞	Zekariyasho	Zekar.
馬	Marakisho	Marak.			

*Ijō Kyōyaku Zensho.*

太	Mataiden	Mat.	可	Makoden	Mak.
路	Rukaden	Ruk.	約	Yohaneden	Yoh.
徒	Shito Gyōden	Shitog.	羅	Romasho	Rom.
哥前	Korinto Zensho	I Korint.	哥後	Korinto Kōsho	II Korint.
加	Garateyasho	Garat.	弗	Epesoshō	Epes.
腓	Piripisho	Pirip.	西	Korosaisho	Koros.
撒前	Tesaronike Zensho	I Tesar.	撒後	Tesaronike Kōsho	II Tesar.
提前	Temote Zensho	I Tem.	提後	Temote Kōsho	II Tem.
多	Tetosusho	Tet.	門	Piremonsho	Pirem.
來	Heburaisho	Heb.	雅	Yakobusho	Yak.
彼前	Petero Zensho	I Pet.	彼後	Petero Kōsho	II Pet.
約壹	Yohane Issho	I Yoh.	約貳	Yohané Nisho	II Yoh.
約參	Yohane Sansho	III Yoh.	猶	Yudasho	Yud.
默	Yohane Moku- shiroku	Mokush.			

*Ijō Shin-yaku Zensho.*

8

DAI IPPYŌ

1926	F	2	i	27	ii	13	iii	31	v	5	v	9	v	19	25	xii	i
1928	AG	4	ii	5	ii	22	iv	8	v	13	v	17	v	27	24	xii	2
1927	B	5	ii	13	iii	2	iv	17	v	22	v	26	vi	5	22	xi	27
1926	C	3	i	31	ii	17	iv	4	v	9	v	13	v	23	24	xi	28
1925	D	4	ii	8	ii	25	iv	12	v	17	v	21	v	31	23	xi	29
1924	FE	5	ii	17	iii	5	iv	20	v	25	v	29	vi	8	22	xi	30
1923	G	3	i	28	ii	14	iv	1	v	6	v	10	v	20	25	xii	2
1922	A	5	ii	12	iii	1	iv	16	v	21	v	25	vi	4	23	xii	3
1921	B	2	i	23	ii	9	iii	27	v	1	v	5	v	15	25	xi	27
1920	DC	3	ii	1	ii	18	iv	4	v	9	v	13	v	23	24	xi	28
1919	E	5	ii	16	iii	5	iv	20	v	25	v	29	vi	8	22	xi	30
1918	F	2	i	27	ii	13	iii	31	v	5	v	9	v	19	25	xii	1
1917	G	4	ii	4	ii	21	iv	8	v	13	v	17	v	27	24	xii	2
1916	BA	6	ii	20	iii	8	iv	23	v	28	vi	1	vi	11	22	xii	3
1915	C	3	i	31	ii	17	iv	4	v	9	v	13	v	23	24	xi	28
Shu Kigen	.....																
Shujitsu tōji	.....																
Gen-ihō-go Shujitsu sū	.....																
Daisai-zen dai san Shujitsu	{tsuki hi																
Daisai Shujitsu	{tsuki hi																
Fukukwatsujitsu	{tsuki hi																
Shōten-zen Shujitsu	{tsuki hi																
Shōtenjitsu	{tsuki hi																
Seirei Kōrinjitsu	{tsuki hi																
San-i Ittai-go Shujitsu sū	.....																
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu	{tsuki hi																

## DAI NIHYŌ :—SHUJITSU NIKKWAHYŌ

(△ no shirushi aru nikkwa no kawari ni heijitsu no nikkwa wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zui nari.)

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi				
[Shujitsu				
ni	Izay. 1, 1-27	△Ruk. 1, 1-25	Izay. 2	△I Tesar. 5, 1-24
" san	" 5, 1-25	△ " 1, 26-56	" 24	△II Tesar. 2
" shi	" 25	△ " 1, 57	" 28, 1-22	△II Pet. 3
Kōian-go dai ichi	" 30, 1-26	△ " 3, 1-18	" 32	△Mokush. 22, 6
" 35	" 35		" 40	
" 42	" 42		" 44	
Gen-ihō-go dai ichi	" 51		" 52, 1-12	
" ni	" 55		" 56, 1-8	
" san	" 61		" 65	
" shi	Yob. 28		Yob. 38, 1-33	
" go	Shing. 1		Shing. 3, 1-26	
" roku	" 8, 1-31		" 31, 10	
Daisai-zen dai san	Erem. 5, 1-19	Mokush. 18	Sōs. 2, 4	Mokush. 21, 1-8
" ni	Sōs. 3	△Yoh. 5, 24	" 6	△Epes. 5, 1-21
" ichi	" 7, 17 & 8	△Mat. 11, 20	" 12, 1-9	△ " 2
Daisai dai ichi	" 13	△Ruk. 6, 20	" 19, 12-29	△Rom. 14
" ni	" 27, 1-40	△Mak. 7, 1-23	" 28	△Prip. 3
" san	" 32	△Ruk. 7, 31	" 37	△Epes. 4, 17
" shi	" 42	△ " 14, 15	" 45	△Koros. 2, 6
" go	Shuts. 3	△ " 17, 1-19	Shuts. 5	△Garat. 6
Fukukwatsu-zen	Zekar. 9, 9	Mat. 26	" 10, 21 & 11	Ruk. 19, 28
Fukukwatsujitsu	Shuts. 12, 1-28	Mokush. 1, 10-18	" 14	Yoh. 20, 11-18

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Fukukwatsu-go dai ichi				
[Shujitsu				
dai ni	Shuts. 19	I Korint. 15, 1-28	Shuts. 20, 1-24	Yoh. 20, 24-29
" san	" 32		" 33, 12-34, 9	
" shi	Mins. 16, 1-35		Mins. 17, 1-11	
" go	" 20, 1-13		" 20, 14-21, 9	
" 22, 1-35	" 22, 1-35		" 23, 1-26	
Shōten-go	Yoe. 2, 21		Yosh. 1	
Seirei Kōrinjitsu	Shimm. 16, 1-17	Rom. 8, 1-17	Izay. 10, 33 & 11	Garat. 5, 16
San-i Ittai	Izay. 6, 1-10	Mokush. 1, 1-8	Sōs. 1, 1-2, 3	Epes. 4, 1-16
San-i Ittai-go dai ichi	Yosh. 3, 7-4, 14		Yosh. 5, 13-6, 21	
" ni	Shish. 4		Shish. 6, 11	
" san	I Sam. 3		I Sam. 4, 1-18	
" shi	" 12		" Sam. 1	
" go	" 16		" 15, 1-23	
" roku	II Sam. 12, 1-23		II Sam. 1	
" shichi	I Rek. 17		" 18	
" hachi	I Rets. 3		I Rek. 29, 1-28	
" ku	" 10, 1-24		II Rek. 6, 1-21	
" ju	" 12		I Rets. 11, 26	
" jūichi	" 17		" 13	
" jūni	" 19		" 18	
" jūsan	" 22, 1-40		" 21	
" jūshi	II Rets. 9		" 21	
" jūgo	" 18		II Rets. 5	
" jūroku	" 23, 1-30		" 10, 1-31	
" jūshichi	Nehem. 1, 1-2, 8		" 19	
" jūhachi	Erem. 5, 20		II Rek. 36	
" 20			Nehem. 8	
" 20			Erem. 22, 13	

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
San-i Ittai-go dai jūku [Shujitsu				
" " ni jū "	Erem. 35		Ezek. 1	
" " nijūichi "	Ezek. 14		" 18	
" " nijūni "	" 34		" 37	
" " nijūsan "	Dan. 3		Dan. 5	
" " nijūshi "	" 6		" 7, 1-27	
" " nijūgo "	Yoer. 3, 9		Amos. 5	
" " nijūroku "	Mik. 6		Nahom. 1	
" " nijūroku "	Habak. 2		Zepan. 3	
Kōrinsetsu-zen	Dend. 11 & 12		Marak. 3 & 4	

## DAI SAMPYŌ :—SEIJITSU NIKKWAHYŌ

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Seito Andere-bi .....	Izay. 54	Yoh. 1, 35-42	Izay. 65, 1-16	Yoh. 12, 20-36
Seito Tomasu-bi .....	Yob. 42, 1-6	" 11, 1-16	I Reis. 10, 1-9	" 14, 1-14
Kōtanjitsu .....	Izay. 9, 1-7	Ruk. 2, 1-14	Izay. 7, 10-16	Tet. 2, 11-3, 8
Seito Sutepano-bi .....	Sōs. 4, 1-16	Shitog. 6	II Rek. 24, 15-22	Shitog. 8, 1-8
Seito Yohane-bi .....	Shuts. 33, 9	Yoh. 13, 21-35	Izay. 6	II Yoh.
Osanago no Hi .....	Erem. 31, 1-17	Mat. 18, 1-14	Mik. 4, 6-5, 4	Mat. 21, 12-16
Jukatsureijitsu .....	Sōs. 17, 1-14	Rom. 2, 17	Shinm. 10, 12	Koros. 2, 8
Gen-ihōjitsu .....	Izay. 60	Ruk. 3, 15-22	Izay. 49, 13-23	Rom. 15, 8-16
Seito Pauro Kaishinjitsu...	" 49, 1-12	Garat. 1, 11	Erem. 1, 1-10	Shitog. 26, 1-20
Hikenjitsu .....	Shuts. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 11, 27-36	Hag. 2, 1-9	I Yoh. 3, 1-8
Seito Mattea-bi .....	I Sam. 2, 27-35	Yoh. 13, 1-20	Izay. 22, 15	" 2, 15
Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu	Sōs. 3, 1-15	" 1, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-10	Ruk. 1, 39-45
Daisai Shijitsu .....	Izay. 58, 1-12	Mak. 2, 13-22	Yon. 3	Heb. 12, 1-17
Fukukwatsu-zen getsuyōbi	Aik. 1, 1-14	Yoh. 14	Reb. 16, 1-24	" 9, 1-15
" " kwayōbi	" 3, 1-33	" 15	Mins. 21, 1-9	Rom. 5, 1-11
" " suiyōbi	" 3, 34	" 16	Zekar. 11	I Pet. 1, 1-21
" " mokuyōbi	Dan. 9, 20	" 17	Shuts. 16, 2-15	Yoh. 6, 27-58
Jukujiitsu .....	Sōs. 22, 1-19	" 18	Izay. 52, 13 & 53	I Pet. 2
Fukukwatsu Zenjitsu .....	Hos. 5, 8-6, 3	Ruk. 23, 50	Yon. 1, 15 & 2	Rom. 6, 1-13
Fukukwatsu-go getsuyōbi	Shuts. 15, 1-21	" 24, 1-12	Gak. 2, 10	Mak. 16
" " kwayōbi	Izay. 26, 1-19	Yoh. 21, 1-14	Ezek. 37, 1-14	Yoh. 21, 15
Seito Mako-bi .....	" 62, 6	Shitog. 12, 24-13, 13	" 1, 1-14	II Tem. 4, 1-11
Seito Piripo oyobi Seito	" "	Yoh. 6, 1-14	Zekar. 4	Mokush. 21, 1-14
Yakoku-bi .....	" 61			

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Shōtenjitsu .....	Dan. 7, 9-14	Ruk. 24, 44	II Rets. 2, 1-14	Heb. 4, 14-5, 10
Seirei Kōrin-go getsuyōbi	Sōs. 11, 1-9	I Korint. 12, 1-13	Mins. 11, 16-30	I Korint. 12, 27 & 13
"    kwayōbi	Mik. 4, 1-7	Shitog. 2, 12-21	Ezek. 36, 25	Shitog. 19, 1-10
Seito Barunaba-bi .....	Shimm. 33, 1-11	"    4, 23	Izay. 40, 1-11	"    14, 8
Shisenja Yohane Tanjō- jitsu .....	Marak. 3, 1-6	Mat. 3	Marak. 4	Mat. 14, 1-12
Seito Petero-bi .....	Ezek. 3, 4-14	Yoh. 21, 15-22	Zekar. 3	Shitog. 4, 8-22
Seito Yakobu-bi .....	Erem. 26, 1-15	Mak. 1, 14-22	II Rets. 1, 1-16	Ruk. 9, 46
Hen-yōbōjitsu .....	Shuts. 34, 29	II Korint. 3	Dan. 10, 1-11	"    9, 28-36
Seito Barutoromai-bi .....	Sōs. 28, 10	Yoh. 1, 43	Shimm. 18, 15	I Pet. 1, 22-2, 10
Seito Matai-bi .....	I Rets. 19, 15	Ruk. 14, 25-15, 2	I Rek. 29, 1-19	Ruk. 18, 9-17
Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi- bi .....	Sōs. 32	Shitog. 12, 1-23	Dan. 10, 4	Mokush. 14, 6
Seito Ruka-bi .....	Izay. 55	Ruk. 1, 1-23	Izay. 35	Shitog. 1, 1-14
Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi .....	"    28, 9-16	Yoh. 14, 15-29	Erem. 3, 12-18	Epes. 2
Shoseito-bi .....	Dan. 12	Heb. 11, 32-12, 6	Marak. 3, 16-4, 3	Mokush. 19, 1-16

16

Seijitsu to Shujitsu to dōjitsu naru toki wa izure no nikkwa wo mochiuru mo kwaishi no zui nari.  
Tadashi Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu, Fukukwatsujitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Ittai Shujitsu ni kagiri  
sono Shujitsu no nikkwa wo mochiu beshi.

## 17 DAI SHIHYŌ :—SHŌTEN-ZEN KITŌJITSU, OYOBI SEISHOKU ANSHUSETSU NIKKWAHYŌ

Kono hyō ni kakagetaru nikkwa wo heijitsu no nikkwa ni kauru wa kwaishi no zui nari.

Shōten-zen :	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Shōten-zen kitōjitsu { getsuyōbi { kwayōbi { suiyōbi	Shimm. 8 I Rets. 8, 22-40 Erem. 14	Mat. 6, 24 Ruk. 11, 1-13 Yoh. 6, 24-40	Shimm. 28, 1-14 Izay. 64 Habak. 3	Yak. 1, 1-17 "    4 "    5
Tōki Seishoku Anshusetu :	Erem. 23, 1-15 "    26, 1-19 Marak. 3, 1-12	Yoh. 1, 1-28 "    5, 33 Ruk. 12, 35-48	Erem. 23, 16 Marak. 2 "    3, 13 & 4	Epes. 4, 1-16 I Tesar. 5 II Tem. 1
Daisai dai ichi Shu- jitsu-go { suiyōbi { kinyōbi { doyōbi	Ezek. 2, 1-3, 9 "    33, 1-20 "    34, 17	Mat. 13, 44 "    16, 1-12 "    17, 14	Ezek. 3, 10 "    34, 1-16 "    37, 1-14	I Tem. 3 "    5 Tet. 1
Kaki Seishoku Anshusetu :	Izay. 6, 1-8 "    61 Ezek. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 6, 12-23 "    10, 1-24 "    12, 1-12	Erem. 31, 27 "    42, 1-12 Ezek. 14, 1-11	I Korint. 1, 18 "    2 "    9, 7
Seirei Kōrinjitsu-go { suiyōbi { kinyōbi { doyōbi	Shimm. 18, 15 II Rets. 2, 1-22 Hos. 4, 1-9	Shitog. 1, 1-9 "    4, 1-12 "    4, 13-23	I Rets. 13, 1-26 Erem. 6, 8-19 Mik. 3, 5	II Korint. 4 "    5 Heb. 13, 7-21

18

## DAI GOHYŌ :—SEIJITSU SHIHENHYŌ

\* in wo fushitaru hi no hoka, kore ni kaete heijitsu no Shihen  
wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

Jitsumei	Asa	Ban
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu .....	8, 50	96, 97
*Kōtanjitsu .....	19, 45, 85	89, 110, 132
Jukatsureijitsu .....	40, 90	65, 103
Gen-ihōjitsu .....	46, 47, 48	72, 117, 135
Hikenjitsu .....	20, 86, 87	84, 113, 134
*Daisai Shijitsu .....	6, 32, 38	102, 130, 143
Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu.....	89	131, 132, 138
*Jukujitsu .....	22, 40, 54	69, 88
Fukukwatsu Zenjitsu .....	4, 16, 17	30, 31
*Fukukwatsujitsu .....	2, 57, 111	113, 114, 118
*Shōtenjitsu .....	8, 15, 21	24, 47, 108
*Seirei Kōrinjitsu .....	48, 68	104, 145
San-i Ittai Shujitsu .....	29, 33	93, 97, 150
Hen-yōbōjitsu .....	27, 61, 93	84, 99, 133
Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi .....	91, 103	34, 148
Shoseito-bi .....	1, 15, 146	112, 121, 149

## DAI ROPPYŌ :—HEIJITSU SHIHENHYŌ

Maigetsu kono junjo ni shitagaitte yomi aruiwa utau beshi. Tadashi  
31 nichi araba, 30 nichi no mono wo kasane mochiu beshi.

	Asa	Ban		Asa	Ban
1 nichi	1-5	6-8	16 nichi	79-81	82-85
2 ka	9-11	12-14	17 „	86-88	89
3 „	15-17	18	18 „	90-92	93, 94
4 „	19-21	22, 23	19 „	95-97	98-101
5 „	24-26	27-29	20 ka	102, 103	104
6 „	30, 31	32-34	21 nichi	105	106
7 „	35, 36	37	22 „	107	108, 109
8 „	38-40	41-43	23 „	110-113	114, 115
9 „	44-46	47-49	24 ka	116-118	119, 1-32
10 „	50-52	53-55	25 nichi	119, 33-72	„ 73-104
11 nichi	56-58	59-61	26 „	„ 105-144	„ 145-176
12 „	62-64	65-67	27 „	120-125	126-131
13 „	68	69, 70	28 „	132-135	136-138
14 ka	71, 72	73, 74	29 „	139, 140	141-143
15 nichi	75-77	78	30 „	144-146	147-150

## DAI SHICHIHYŌ :—TOKUSEN SHIHENHYŌ

Heijitsu no Shihen ni kaete kono Shihen wo mochiuru wa kwaishi  
no zuii nari.

Dai 1	19, 24	Dai 6	84, 85	Dai 11	103
„ 2	51, 42	„ 7	93, 97	„ 12	104
„ 3	15, 91	„ 8	8, 147	„ 13	118
„ 4	32, 121, 130	„ 9	148, 149, 150	„ 14	139
„ 5	23, 65	„ 10	63, 90	„ 15	145



DAI HACHIHYŌ.

		Asa		Ban	
ICHIGETSU		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	A	Sōs. 17, 1-14	Rom. 2, 17	Shimm. 10, 12	Koros. 2, 8
2	b	1, 1-19	Mat. 1, 18	Sōs. 1, 20-2, 3	Shitog. 1
3	c	2, 4	2	3, 1-19	2, 1-21
4	d	3, 20-4, 15	3	4, 16	2, 22
5	e	5, 1-27	4, 1-22	5, 28-6, 8	3
6	f	Izay. 60	Ruk. 3, 15-22	Izay. 49, 13-23	Rom. 15, 8-16
7	g	Sōs. 6, 9	Mat. 4, 23-5, 20	Sōs. 7	Shitog. 4, 1-31
8	A	8	5, 21	9, 1-19	4, 32-5, 16
9	b	11, 1-9	6, 1-18	11, 27 & 12	5, 17
10	c	13	6, 19-7, 6	14	6
11	d	15	7, 7	16	7, 1-34
12	e	17, 1-22	8, 1-17	18, 1-16	7, 35
13	f	18, 17	8, 18	19, 12-29	8, 1-25
14	g	20	9, 1-17	21, 1-21	8, 26
15	A	21, 33-22, 19	9, 18	23	9, 1-22
16	b	24, 1-28	10, 1-23	24, 29-51	9, 23
17	c	24, 52	10, 24	25, 5-18	10, 1-23
18	d	25, 19	11	26, 1-17	10, 24
19	e	26, 18	12, 1-21	27, 1-29	11
20	f	27, 30-45	12, 22	27, 46 & 28	12
21	g	29, 1-20	13, 1-23	31, 1-24	13, 1-25
22	A	31, 36	13, 24-52	32, 1-21	13, 26
23	b	32, 22	13, 53-14, 12	33	14
24	c	35, 1-20	14, 13	37, 1-11	15, 1-29
25	d				
26	e	Izay. 49, 1-12	Garat. 1, 11	Erem. 1, 1-10	26, 1-20
27	f	Sōs. 37, 12	Mat. 15, 1-20	Sōs. 39	15, 30-16, 15
28	g	40	15, 21	41, 1-16	16, 16
29	A	41, 17-37	16	41, 38	17, 1-15
30	b	42, 1-24	17	42, 25	17, 16
31	c	43, 1-24	18, 1-20	43, 25-44, 13	18, 1-23
		44, 14	18, 21-19, 2	45, 1-24	18, 24-19, 20

		Asa		Ban	
NIGWATSU		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	d	Sōs. 45, 25-46, 7	Mat. 19, 3-26	Sōs. 46, 26-47, 12	Shitog. 19, 21
2	e	Shuts. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 11, 27-36	Hag. 2, 1-9	I Yoh. 3, 1-8
3	f	Sōs. 47, 13	Mat. 19, 27-20, 16	Sōs. 48	Shitog. 20, 1-16
4	g	49, 1-28	20, 17	49, 29-50, 13	20, 17
5	A	50, 14	21, 1-22	Shuts. 1	21, 1-25
6	b	Shuts. 2	21, 23	3	21, 26
7	c	4, 1-23	22, 1-14	4, 27-5, 14	22, 1-22
8	d	5, 15-6, 13	22, 15-40	6, 28-7, 13	22, 23-23, 11
9	e	7, 14	22, 41-23, 12	8, 1-19	23, 12
10	f	8, 20-9, 12	23, 13	9, 13	24
11	g	10, 1-20	24, 1-28	10, 21 & 11	25
12	A	12, 1-20	24, 29	12, 21-42	26
13	b	12, 43-13, 16	25, 1-30	13, 17-14, 9	27, 1-26
14	c	14, 10	25, 31	15, 1-21	27, 27-28, 10
15	d	15, 22-16, 10	26, 1-30	16, 11	28, 11
16	e	17	26, 31-56	18	Rom. 1
17	f	19	26, 57	20, 1-24	2
18	g	21, 1-17	27, 1-26	22, 21-23, 9	3
19	A	23, 14	27, 27-56	24	4
20	b	25, 1-22	27, 57	28, 1-12	5
21	c	28, 13-38	28	29, 38-30, 16	6
22	d	31, 18-32, 14	Mak. 1, 1-20	32, 15	7
23	e	33, 1-11	1, 21	33, 12-34, 9	8, 1-17
24	f	I Sam. 2, 27-35	Yoh. 13, 1-20	Izay. 22, 15	I Yoh. 2, 15
25	g	Shuts 34, 10-26	Mak. 2, 1-22	Shuts. 34, 27	Rom. 8, 18
26	A	35, 20-36, 7	2, 23-3, 12	40, 1-16	9
27	b	40, 17	3, 13	Reb. 8, 1-30	10
28	c	Reb. 9	4, 1-34	10	11
29		19, 1-18	Mat. 7	19, 30-20, 8	I Tesar. 5, 1-24

		Asa		Ban	
SANGWATSU		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	d	Reb. 14, 1-22	Mak. 4, 35-5, 20	Reb. 16, 1-24	Rom. 12
2	e	25, 1-17	5, 21	25, 18-43	13
3	f	26, 1-20	6, 1-29	26, 21	14, 1-15, 7
4	g	Mins. 6	6, 30	Mins. 8, 5	15, 8
5	a	9, 15-10, 10	7, 1-23	10, 11	16
6	b	11, 1-23	7, 24-8, 9	11, 24	I Korint. 1, 1-25
7	c	12	8, 10-9, 1	13, 17	1, 26 & 2
8	d	14, 1-25	9, 2-29	14, 26	3
9	e	16, 1-22	9, 30	16, 23	4, 1-17
10	f	17	10, 1-31	20, 1-21	4, 18 & 5
11	g	20, 22-21, 9	10, 32	21, 21-22, 6	6
12	A	22, 7-35	11, 1-26	22, 30-23, 12	7, 1-24
13	b	23, 13	11, 27-12, 12	24	7, 25
14	c	25	12, 13-34	27, 12	8
15	d	32, 1-28	12, 35-13, 13	35, 9	9
16	e	Shimm. 1, 1-18	13, 14	Shimm. 1, 19	10, 1-11, 1
17	f	2, 1-25	14, 1-26	2, 26-3, 8	11, 2-16
18	g	3, 18	14, 27-52	4, 1-24	11, 17
19	A	4, 25-40	14, 53	5, 1-21	12, 1-27
20	b	5, 22	15, 1-41	6	12, 28 & 13
21	c	7, 1-11	15, 42 & 16	7, 12	14, 1-19
22	d	8	Ruk. 1, 1-25	10, 8	14, 20
23	e	11, 1-17	1, 26-56	11, 18	15, 1-34
24	f	15, 1-15	1, 57	17, 8	15, 35
25	g	Sōs. 3, 1-15	Yoh. 1, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-10	Ruk. 1, 39-45
26	A	Shimm. 18, 9	Ruk. 2, 1-20	Shimm. 20	I Korint. 16
27	b	24, 5	2, 21	26	II Korint. 1, 1-22
28	c	27	3, 1-22	28, 1-14	1, 23-2, 11
29	d	28, 15-46	4, 1-15	28, 47	2, 12 & 3
30	e	29, 9	4, 16	30	4
31	f	31, 9-29	5, 1-16	31, 30-32, 28	5

		Asa		Ban	
SHIGWATSU		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	g	Shimm. 32, 29	Ruk. 5, 17	Shimm. 33	II Korint. 6, 1-7, 1
2	A	34	6, 1-19	Yosh. 1	7, 2
3	b	Yosh. 2	6, 20	3	8
4	c	4	7, 1-23	5, 1-6, 5	9
5	d	6, 6	7, 24	7	10
6	e	8, 1-29	8, 1-21	9, 3	11, 1-29
7	f	10, 1-15	8, 22-39	14	11, 30-12, 13
8	g	17, 14-18, 10	8, 40	19, 49 & 20	12, 14 & 13
9	A	21, 43-22, 12	9, 1-17	22, 13	Garat. 1
10	b	23	9, 18-50	24	2
11	c	Shish. 2	9, 51-10, 16	Shish. 3, 7	3
12	d	4	10, 17	5	4
13	e	6, 1-24	11, 1-28	6, 25	5
14	f	7, 1-23	11, 29	7, 24-8, 21	6
15	g	8, 22	12, 1-34	9, 1-24	Epes. 1
16	A	9, 47-10, 8	12, 35	10, 9-11, 11	2
17	b	11, 12-33	13, 1-17	11, 34-12, 7	3
18	c	13	13, 18	14	4, 1-24
19	d	15	14, 1-24	16	4, 25-5, 21
20	e	Ruts. 1	14, 25-15, 10	Ruts. 2	5, 22-6, 9
21	f	I Sam. 1	15, 11	4	6, 10
22	g	2, 22	16, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-21	Pirip. 1
23	A	4	16, 19-17, 10	3	2
24	b	8	17, 11	5	3
25	c	Izay. 62, 6	Shiog. 12, 24-13, 13	Ezek. 1, 1-14	II Tem. 4, 1-11
26	d	I Sam. 6	Ruk. 18, 1-17	I Sam. 7	Pirip. 4
27	e	8	18, 18	9, 1-24	Koros. 1
28	f	9, 25-10, 16	19, 1-27	10, 17-11, 13	2
29	g	11, 14 & 12	19, 28	13	3, 1-17
30	A	14, 1-23	20, 1-26	14, 24-46	3, 18 & 4

	GOGWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku.	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	<i>Seito Pirajō oyobi</i>	Izay. 61	Yoh. 6, 1-14	Zekar 4	Mokush. 21, 1-14
2	<i>Seito Yachow-bi</i>	I Sam. 14, 47-15, 9	Ruk. 20, 27-21, 4	I Sam. 15, 10	I Tesar. I
3	...	16	21, 5	17, 1-30	2
4	...	17, 31-54	22, 1-30	17, 55-18, 16	3
5	...	19	22, 31-53	20, 1-17	4
6	...	20, 18	22, 54	21	5
7	...	22	23, 1-25	23	II Tesar. I
8	...	24, 1-25, 1	23, 26-49	26	2
9	...	28, 3	23, 50-24, 12	30, 1-25	3
10	...	31	24, 13	II Sam. I	I Tem. 1, 1-17
11	...	II Sam. 2, 8	Yoh. 1, 1-28	3, 17	1, 18 & 2
12	...	4	1, 29	6	3
13	...	7, 1-17	2	7, 18	4
14	...	9	3, 1-21	II	5
15	...	12, 1-23	3, 22	13, 38-14, 25	6
16	...	15, 1-15	4, 1-26	15, 16	II Tem. I
17	...	16	4, 27	17, 1-23	2
18	...	17, 24-18, 18	5, 1-23	18, 19	3
19	...	19, 1-23	5, 24	19, 24	4
20	...	21, 1-14	6, 1-21	23, 1-23	Tet. I
21	...	24	6, 22-40	I Rets. 1, 1-31	2
22	...	I Rets. 1, 32	7, 1-24	I Rets. 1, 1-31	3
23	...	I Rek. 29, 10	7, 25	I Rek. 28, 1-10	Pirem. (zen)
24	...	I Rets. 4, 20	8, 1-30	I Rets. 3	Heb. I
25	...	8, 1-21	8, 31	5, 22-53	2, 1-3, 6
26	...	8, 54-9, 9	9, 1-38	10	3, 7-4, 13
27	...	11, 1-25	9, 39-10, 21	11, 26	4, 14 & 5
28	...	12, 1-24	10, 22	12, 25-13, 10	6
29	...	13, 11	II, 1-16	14, 1-20	7
30	...	II Rek. 12	II, 17-46	II Rek. 13	8
31	...	14		15	9

31

	ROKU-GWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	...	II Rek. 16, 1-17, 10	Yoh. 11, 47-12, 19	I Rets. 15, 25-16, 7	Heb. 10, 1-18
2	...	I Rets. 16, 8	12, 20	17	10, 19
3	...	18, 1-19	13, 1-20	18, 20	II, 1-16
4	...	19	13, 21	20, 1-22	II, 17
5	...	20, 23	14	21	12
6	...	II Rek. 18, 1-28	15	II Rek. 18, 29 & 19	I3
7	...	20, 1-19	16, 1-15	20, 20	Yak. I
8	...	II Rets. 1	16, 16	II Rets. 2	2
9	...	3	17	4, 8-37	3
10	...	5	18, 1-27	6, 1-23	4
11	<i>Seito Barunaba</i>				
12	...	Shimm. 33, 1-11	Shitog. 4, 23	Izay. 40, 1-11	Shitog. 14, 8
13	...	II Rets. 6, 24-7, 2	Yoh. 18, 28	II Rets. 7, 3	Yak. 5
14	...	8, 1-15	19, 1-24	II Rek. 21	I Pet. I
15	...	9	19, 25	II Rets. 10, 1-17	2
16	...	10, 18	20, 1-18	II, 1-20	3
17	...	II Rek. 24	20, 19	13	4
18	...	25, 1-16	21	14, 8	5
19	...	27, 1-28, 15	Shitog. I	15, 8-31	II Pet. I
20	...	II Rets. 17, 1-23	2, 1-21	16, 5	2
21	...	18, 1-12	2, 22	17, 24	3
22	...	II Rek. 30, 1-31, 1	3	II Rek. 29, 1-21	I Yoh. 1, 1-2, 11
23	...	II Rets. 19, 1-19	4, 1-31	II Rets. 18, 13	2, 12
24	<i>Shiseiya Yohane</i>		4, 32-5, 16	19, 20	3
25	<i>Tanjōjitsu</i>	Marak. 3, 1-6	Mat. 3	Marak. 4	Mat. 14, 1-12
26	...	II Rets. 20	Shitog. 5, 17	Izay. 38, 9-20	I Yoh. 4
27	...	II Rek. 33	6	II Rets. 22	5
28	...	II Rets. 23, 1-20	7, 1-34	23, 21-24, 7	II Yoh. (zen)
29	...	24, 8-25, 7	7, 35	25, 8	III Yoh. (zen)
30	<i>Seito Petro-bi</i>	Ezek. 3, 4-14	Yoh. 21, 15-22	Zekar. 3	Shitog. 4, 8-22
31	...	Ezur. 1 & 3	Shitog. 8, 1-25	Ezur. 4	Yud. (zen)

32

33

30

	SHICHI-GWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	g	Ezur. 5	Shitog. 8, 26	Ezur. 6	Mat. 1, 18
2	A	7	9, 1-22	8, 15	2
3	b	9	9, 23	10, 1-19	3
4	c	Nehem. 1	10, 1-23	Nehem. 2	4, 1-22
5	d	4	10, 24	5	4, 23-5, 20
6	e	6, 1-7, 4	11	7, 73 & 8	5, 21
7	f	12, 43-13, 14	12	13, 15	6, 1-18
8	g	Esut. 1	13, 1-25	Esut. 2, 15 & 3	6, 19-7, 6
9	A	4	13, 26	5	7, 7
10	b	6	14	7, 1-8, 2	8, 1-17
11	c	Yob. 1	15, 1-29	Yob. 2	8, 18
12	d	3	15, 30-16, 15	4	9, 1-17
13	e	5	16, 16	6	9, 18
14	f	7	17, 1-15	9	10, 1-23
15	g	10	17, 16	11	10, 24
16	A	12	18, 1-23	13	11
17	b	14	18, 24-19, 20	16	12, 1-21
18	c	17	19, 21	19	12, 22
19	d	21	20, 1-16	22, 12	13, 1-23
20	e	23	20, 17	24	13, 24-52
21	f	25 & 26	21, 1-25	27	13, 53-14, 12
22	g	28	21, 26	29	14, 13
23	A	30	22, 1-22	31, 13	15, 1-20
24	b	32	22, 23-23, 11	38, 1-38	15, 21
25	c	Erem. 26, 1-15	Mak. 1, 14-22	II Rets. 1, 1-16	Ruk. 9, 46
26	d	Yob. 38, 39 & 39	Shitog. 23, 12	Yob. 40	Mat. 16
27	e	41	24	42	17
28	f	Shing. 1, 1-19	25	Shing. 1, 20	18, 1-20
29	g	2	26	3, 1-26	18, 21-19, 2
30	A	3, 27-4, 19	27, 1-26	4, 20-5, 14	19, 3-26
31	b	5, 15-6, 11	27, 27-28, 10	6, 12	19, 27-20, 16

35

	HACHI-GWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	c	Shing. 8, 1-21	Shitog. 28, 11	Shing. 8, 22	Mat. 20, 17
2	d	9	Rōm. 1	10, 1-14	21, 1-22
3	e	10, 15	2	11, 1-14	21, 23
4	f	11, 15	3	12, 1-14	22, 1-14
5	g	12, 15	4	13	22, 15-40
6	A	Shuts. 34, 29	II Korint. 3	Dan. 10, 1-11	Ruk. 9, 28-36
7	b	Shing. 14, 1-27	Rom. 5	Shing. 14, 28-15, 17	Mat. 22, 41-23, 12
8	c	15, 18	6	16, 1-19	23, 13
9	d	16, 20	7	17, 1-17	24, 1-28
10	e	18, 10	8, 1-17	19, 13	24, 29
11	f	20, 1-22	8, 18	21, 1-16	25, 1-30
12	g	21, 17	9	22, 1-16	25, 31
13	A	23, 10	10	24, 1-20	26, 1-30
14	b	24, 21	11	25	26, 31-56
15	c	26, 1-20	12	27, 1-22	26, 57
16	d	27, 23-28, 14	13	29	27, 1-26
17	e	30, 1-17	14, 1-15, 7	31, 10	27, 27-56
18	f	Dend. 1	15, 8	Dend. 2, 1-11	27, 57
19	g	2, 12	16	3	28
20	A	4	I Korint. 1, 1-25	5	Mak. 1, 1-20
21	b	6	1, 26 & 2	7	1, 21
22	c	8	3	9	2, 1-22
23	d	11 & 12	4, 1-17	Erem. 1	2, 23-3, 12
24	e	Sōs. 28, 10	Yoh. 1, 43	Shimm. 18, 15	I Pet. 1, 22-2, 10
25	f	Erem. 2, 1-13	I Korint. 4, 18 & 5	Erem. 3, 12	Mak. 3, 13
26	g	4, 1-18	6	5, 1-19	4, 1-34
27	A	5, 20	7, 1-24	6, 1-21	4, 35-5, 20
28	b	7, 1-20	7, 25	7, 21	5, 21
29	c	8, 4	8	9, 1-16	6, 1-29
30	d	9, 17	9	10, 1-16	6, 30
31	e	11	10, 1-11, 1	12	7, 1-23

36

37

	KUGWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	...	Erem. 13, 1-23	I Korint. 11, 2-16	Erem. 14	Mak. 7, 24-8, 9
2	...	15	11, 17	16	8, 10-9, 1
3	A	17, 1-18	12, 1-27	18, 1-17	9, 2-29
4	b	19	12, 28 & 13	21	9, 30
5	c	22, 1-12	14, 1-19	22, 13	10, 1-31
6	d	23, 1-15	14, 20	24	10, 32
7	e	25, 1-14	15, 1-34	26	11, 1-26
8	f	28	15, 35	29, 1-19	11, 27-12, 12
9	g	30	16	31, 1-14	12, 13-34
10	A	31, 15-37	II Korint. 1, 1-22	32, 6-27	12, 35-13, 13
11	b	33, 1-13	1, 23-2, 11	33, 14	13, 14
12	c	35	2, 12 & 3	36, 1-10	14, 1-26
13	d	36, 11	4	38, 1-13	14, 27-52
14	e	38, 14	5	39	14, 53
15	f	42	6, 1-7, 1	43	15, 1-41
16	g	44, 1-14	7, 2	44, 15	15, 42 & 16
17	A	50, 1-20	8	51, 54	Ruk. 1, 1-25
18	b	Ezek. 1	9	Ezek. 2	1, 26-56
19	c	3, 1-14	10	3, 15	1, 57
20	d	8	11, 1-29	9	2, 1-20
21	e	I Rets. 19, 15	Ruk. 14, 25-15, 2	I Rek. 29, 1-19	18, 9-17
22	f	Ezek. 11, 14	II Korint. 11, 30-12, 13	Ezek. 12, 17	2, 21
23	g	13, 1-16	12, 14 & 13	14, 1-11	3, 1-22
24	A	14, 12	Garat. 1	16, 44	4, 1-15
25	b	18, 1-18	2	18, 19	4, 16
26	c	20, 1-26	3	20, 27-44	5, 1-16
27	d	24, 15	4	26	5, 17
28	e	28, 1-19	5	31	5, 1-19
29	f	<i>Mikaeru oyobi</i>	Shitog. 12, 1-23	Dan. 10, 4	Mokush. 14, 6
		<i>Shotenshi-bi</i>	Garat. 6	Ezek. 33, 1-20	Ruk. 6, 20
30	g	Sōs. 32			
		Ezek. 32, 1-16			

	JŪGWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	...	Ezek. 33, 21	Epes. 1	Ezek. 34, 1-16	Ruk. 7, 1-23
2	...	34, 17	2	36, 16	7, 24
3	...	37, 1-14	3	37, 15	8, 1-21
4	...	47, 1-12	4, 1-24	Dan. 1	8, 22-39
5	...	Dan. 2, 1-23	4, 25-5, 21	2, 24	8, 40
6	e	3, 1-18	5, 22-6, 9	3, 19	9, 1-17
7	g	4, 1-18	6, 10	4, 19	9, 18-50
8	A	5, 1-16	Prup. 1	5, 17	9, 51-10, 16
9	b	6	2	7, 1-14	10, 17
10	c	7, 15	3	9, 1-19	11, 1-28
11	d	9, 20	4	10, 1-19	11, 29
12	e	12	Koros. 1	Hos. 2, 14	12, 1-34
13	f	Hos. 4, 1-12	2	5, 8-6, 6	12, 35
14	g	7	3, 1-17	8	13, 1-17
15	A	9	3, 18 & 4	10	13, 18
16	b	11, 1-12, 6	I Tesar. 1	13, 1-14	13, 18
17	c	14	2	Yoer. 1	14, 1-24
18	d	<i>Seito Ruka-bi</i>	Ruk. 1, 1-23	Izay. 35	14, 25-15, 10
19	e	Izay. 55	I Tesar. 3	Yoer. 2, 15-27	Shitog. 1, 1-14
20	f	Yoer. 2, 1-14	4	3, 9	Ruk. 15, 11
21	g	2, 28-3, 8	5	Amos. 2, 4-3, 8	16, 1-18
22	A	4, 4	II Tesar. 1	5, 1-17	16, 19-17, 10
23	b	5, 18-6, 8	2	7	17, 11
24	c	8	3	9	18, 1-17
25	d	Obad. (zen)	I Tem. 1, 1-17	Yon. 1	18, 18
26	e	Yon. 2	1, 18 & 2	3	19, 1-27
27	f	4	3	Milk. 1, 1-9	19, 28
28	g	<i>Seito Shimon oyobi</i>	Yoh. 14, 15-29	Epes. 2	20, 1-26
		<i>bi Seito Yuda-bi</i>	I Tem. 4	Ruk. 20, 27-21, 4	
29	A	Izay. 28, 9-16	5	Milk. 3	21, 5
30	b	Milk. 2	6	5	22, 1-30
31	c	4		7	

		Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
JŪICHI-GWATSU					
1	<i>Shoseto-bi</i>	Dan. 12	Heb. 11, 32-12, 6	Marak. 3, 16-4, 3	Mokush. 19, 1-16
2	...	Nahom. 1	II Tem. 1	Nahom. 2	Ruk. 22, 31-53
3	...	3	2	Habak. 1	22, 54
4	...	Habak. 2	3	3	23, 1-25
5	...	Zepan. 1	4	3	23, 26-49
6	...	3	Tet. 1	Zepan. 2	23, 50-24, 12
7	...	Hag. 2, 1-9	2	Hag. 1	24, 13
8	...	Zekar. 1, 1-17	3	2, 10	Yoh. 1, 1-28
9	...	3	Phrem. (zen)	4	1, 29
10	...	5	Heb. 1	6	2
11	...	7, 8, 14	2, 1-3, 6	8, 1-13	3, 1-21
12	...	10	3, 7-4, 13	9	3, 22
13	...	12	4, 14 & 5	11	4, 1-26
14	...	14	6	13	4, 27
15	...	Marak. 2	7	Marak. 1	5, 1-23
16	...	3, 13 & 4	8	3, 1-12	5, 24
17	...	Izay. 1, 21	9	Izay. 1, 1-20	6, 1-21
18	...	3, 1-15	10, 1-18	2	6, 22-40
19	...	5, 1-17	10, 19	4, 2	6, 41
20	...	6	11, 1-16	5, 18	7, 1-24
21	...	8, 1-17	11, 17	7, 1-16	7, 25
22	...	9, 8	12	8, 18-9, 7	8, 1-30
23	...	10, 20	13	10, 1-19	8, 31
24	...	11, 10	Yak. 1	11, 1-9	9, 1-38
25	...	13	2	12	9, 39-10, 21
26	...	17	3	14, 1-23	10, 22
27	...	19, 1-15	4	18	11, 1-16
28	...	21, 1-12	5	19, 16	11, 17-46
29	...	54	I Pet. 1	22, 1-14	11, 47-12, 19
30	<i>Seito Andere-bi</i>		Yoh. 1, 35-42	65, 1-16	12, 20-36

		Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
JŪNIGWATSU					
1	...	Izay. 22, 15	I Pet. 2	Izay. 23	Yoh. 12, 37
2	...	24	3	25	13, 1-20.
3	...	26, 1-19	4	26, 20 & 27	13, 21
4	...	28, 1-13	5	28, 14	14
5	...	29, 1-8	II Pet. 1	29, 9	15
6	...	30, 1-18	2	30, 19	16, 1-15
7	...	31	3	32	16, 16
8	...	33, 1-12	I Yoh. 1, 1-2, 11	33, 13	17
9	...	34	2, 12	35	18, 1-27
10	...	40, 1-11	3	40, 12	18, 28
11	...	41, 1-16	4	41, 17	19, 1-24
12	...	42, 1-17	5	42, 18-43, 7	19, 25
13	...	43, 8	II Yoh. (zen)	44, 1-20	20, 1-18
14	...	44, 21-45, 7	III Yoh. (zen)	45, 8	20, 19
15	...	46	Yud. (zen)	47	21
16	...	48	Mokush. 1	49, 1-12	Mokush. 2, 1-17
17	...	49, 13	2, 18-3, 6	50	3, 7
18	...	51, 1-8	4	51, 9	5
19	...	52, 1-12	6	52, 13 & 53	7
20	...	54	8, 1-9, 12	55	9, 13 & 10
21	<i>Seito Tomasu-bi</i>	Yob. 42, 1-6	Yoh. 11, 1-16	I Ret. 10, 1-9	Yoh. 14, 1-14
22	...	Izay. 56	Mokush. 11	Izay. 57	Mokush. 12
23	...	58	13	59	14
24	...	60	15	61	16
25	<i>Kōranjitsu</i>	9, 1-7	Ruk. 2, 1-14	7, 10-16	Tet. 2, 11-3, 8
26	<i>Seito Satepano-bi</i>	Sōs. 4, 1-16	Shitog. 6	II Rek. 24, 15-22	Shitog. 8, 1-8
27	<i>Seito Yotane-bi</i>	Shuts. 33, 9	Yoh. 13, 21-35	Izay. 6	II Yoh. (zen)
28	<i>Osango no Ii</i>	Erem. 31, 1-17	Mat. 18, 1-14	Mik. 4, 6-5, 4	Mat. 21, 12-16
29	...	Izay. 62	Mokush. 18	Izay. 63	Mokush. 19
30	...	64, 1-65, 7	20	65, 8	21, 1-14
31	...	66, 1-9	21, 15-22, 5	66, 10	22, 6

*kan.*

*kyō*

*Nikkwa-*

## SŪTŌ

## (ASA NO INORI).

47



*Hajime ni kwaishi sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku shi,  
sugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri ;  
zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 shō 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no  
kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran ; mata izuku  
nite mo, kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo waga Na ni sasagen ;  
sowa waga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari  
to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Waga Iwa, waga Aganainushi yo, waga kuchi no  
kotoba, waga kokoro no omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni  
kanawashime tamae. *Shi 19 hen 14 setsu.*

48 Moshi akunin, sono naseru aku wo hanarete, okite  
to tadashiki wo okonawaba, kanarazu sono tamashii wo  
sukui ikasu beshi. *Ezekierusho 18 shō 27 setsu.*

Ware wa waga toga wo shiru ; waga tsumi wa tsune ni  
waga mae ni ari. *Shi 51 pen 3 setsu.*

Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori

somuke ; waga subete no fugi wo keshi tamae. *Shi 51 pen 9 setsu.*

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru  
tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro  
wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi 51 pen 17 setsu.*

Nanjira koromo wo sakade, sono kokoro wo saki, SHU  
naru nanjira no Kami ni kaeru beshi. Kami wa megumi  
ari, awaremi ari, ikaru koto osoku, itsukushimi ōi ni shite,  
wazawai wo kui tamau nari. *Yoerusho 2 shō 13 setsu.*

Warera Shu ni somuki, warera no Kami Ehoba no  
kotoba ni shitagawazu, warera no mae ni mōke tamaishi  
okite no michi wo ayumazarishi ga, awaremi to yurushi  
wa Shu taru warera no Kami ni ari. *Danierusho 9 shō 9 setsu, 10 setsu.*

SHU yo, kōgi wo mote ware wo korashi tamae ; ikari  
tamau nakare ; osoraku wa ware horobin. *Eremiya 10 shō 24 setsu.*

Tenkoku wa chikazukeri ; kui aratameyo. *Mataiden 3 shō 2 setsu.*

Tachite waga chichi ni yukite iwan ; Chichi yo, ware  
ten to nanji no mae ni tsumi wo okashitareba, nanji no ko  
to tonauru ni tarazaru mono nari. *Rukaden 15 shō 18 setsu, 19 setsu.*

SHU yo, shimobe wo sabaki tamau nakare ; sowa ikeru  
mono hitori dani mi mae ni gi to seraruru wa nashi.  
*Shi 143 pen 2 setsu.*

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamu-

keru nite, uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba, Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi. *Yohane dai issho 1 shō 8 setsu. 9 setsu.*

*Susume.*

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku, ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumi wo sange su beki koto wo susume tamau. Warera ōku no tsumi wo okashitareba, tsutsumi kakusu koto naku, makoto ni kuyami, kenson naru kokoro nite kore wo ii arawashi, Chichi no fukaki awaremi ni yorite yurushi wo motomu beshi. Kore wa itsu nite mo nasu beki koto nari. Shikaredomo aitomo ni atumarite, Chichi no mi te yori ukeshi ōi naru megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, mi kotoba wo kiki, karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau toki ni wa, kakubetsu ni nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni megumi no mi za ni mukai, kiyoki kokoro to shizuka naru koe wo motte, sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Mina tomo ni hizamazuki, kwaishū wa kwaishi ni shitagai tsugi no Sange wo nasu beshi.*

*Sange.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki zennō no Chichi yo, warera wa mayoeru hitsuji no gotoku Chichi no michi wo hanare, ōku onore no kufū to yoku ni shitagai, Shu no sei naru okite wo okashi, nasu beki koto wo nasazu, nasu bekarazaru koto wo nashi, mattaki tokoro aru koto nashi.

Shikaredomo Chichi yo, Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo motte yo no hito ni yakushi tamaeru gotoku, tsumi ni nayameru mono wo awaremi tamae; toga wo sange suru mono wo yurushi tamae; kuyameru mono wo kaeshi tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa ima yori nochi Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishū nao hizamazuki. Hitori Chōrō tachite tsugi no Shazai wo tsugu beshi.*

*Shazai.*

**W**ARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomazu, aku yori kaerite ikuru koto wo nozomi, mata sono tsukae-bito ni ken-i wo ataete, Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi wo tsuguru koto wo meiji tamaeri. Kami wa makoto ni kui aratamete Fukuin wo shinzuru mono wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Yue ni makoto ni kuyuru kokoro to Seirei wo ataete, warera no ima nasu koto mi kokoro ni kanai, kono nochi okonai iyoioyo kiyoku nari, tsui ni Kami no kagiri naki yorokobi ni irashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegau beshi. Amen.

*Koko nite kwaishū Amen to iu beshi. Ta wa mina kore ni narae. Tsugi ni kwaishi hizamazuki Shu no Inori wo tonau. Kwaishū nao hizamazuki kore to tomo ni tonau beshi. Shu no Inori wo mochiuru toki wa, tsune ni honsoke ni yoru.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo



kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

53 *Kwaishi.* Kami yo, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke tamae.

*Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are;

*Kwaishū.* Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Nanjira Shu wo home matsure.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no Shi wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Shūhen nite yomi toki wa kore wo mochiizu. Kono uchi [ ] no ku no yōhi wa kwaishi no zui nari. Fukukwatsujitsu ni wa Fukukwatsu Shō (147 peiji) ni kau.*

*Shi 95 Hen.*

**I**ZA warera SHU ni mukaite | uta- | i :

Sukui no iwa ni mukaite yorokobashiki | koe | wo a- | gen.

2. Warera kansha wo mote sono ° mi | mae · ni | yuki :

Shu ni mukai uta wo mote yorokobashiki | koe | wo a- | gen.

3. SHU wa ōi naru | Kami | nari :

Moromoro no Kami ni masareru ōi | naru | Ō | nari.

4. Chi no fukaki tokoro mina sono | te ni | ari :

Yama no itadaki mo mata | Kami · no | mono | nari.

5. Umi wa Kami no mono\* sono tsukuri tamau | toko- ro | nari :

Kawakeru chi mo mata sono te nite ° tsu- | kuri | tama- | eri.

6. Iza warera ogami | hire- | fushi :

Warera wo tsukureru SHU no mi mae ni ° hi- | zama- | zuku | beshi.

7. Shu wa warera no | Kami | nari :

Warera wa sono maki no tami\* sono te no | hitsu- | ji na- | ri.

[8. Kyō nanjira mi koe'wo | kike-· yo | kashi :

Nanjira areno nite Kami wo kokoromi\* katsu ikarashishi hi no gotoku\* kokoro wo katakuna ni | suru | naka- | re.

9. Sono toki nanjira no oyatachi ware wo | koko-· ro- | mi :

Ware wo tameshi\* waga | waza | wo mi-· | tari.

10. Ware sono yo no tame ni ureite\* shijūnen wo | heta- | ri :

Ware ieri\* karera wa kokoro ayamareru tami\* waga michi wo | shira- | zari- | ki.

11. Kono yue ni ware ikidōrite | chika- | eri :

- Karera wa waga yasumi ni iru | teka- | razu | to.]  
 -. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;  
 -. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
 Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite sadamaweru Shihen wo utai aruwa shōsu' beshi. Ippen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa sūhen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni Kyūyaku no Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, nochi Sambī no Shō moshiku wa Bammotsu no Shō wo utai aruwa shōsu. Nikkwa wo yomu mae ni kwaishi Nani no nanshō nansetsu yori to ii ; yomi owareba, Dai Ichi aruwa Dai Ni Nikkwa owaru to iu beshi.*

*Sambī no Shō.*

- W**ARERA Kami wo home | matsu- | ri :  
 Kami wo Shu nari to | shin- | nin | su.  
 2. Zenchi wa tokoshie no | Chichi | wo :  
 Agame | tate- | matsu- | ru.  
 3. Mi tsukai to ten no uchi no chikara | aru | mono :  
 Mina Shu ni ° mu- | kai- · te | uta- | i,  
 56 4. Kerubimu to | Sera- | pimu :  
 Taema naku ° u- | tai- · te | iwa- | ku ;  
 5. Sei naru kana\* sei naru kana\* sei | naru | kana :  
 Bangun no | Kami | naru | Shu ;  
 6. Shu no eikwō aru | mii- | zu :  
 Ten- | chi ni | mitsu | to.  
 7. Eikwō aru Shito | no ku- | mi :  
 Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.

8. Homare aru Yogensha | no mu- | re :  
 Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru;  
 9. Shiroki koromo no Junkyōsha | no-ta- | i :  
 Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.  
 10. Tenka no Sei- | kō- | kwai :  
 Mina Shu wo | shin- | nin | su ;  
 11. Sowa ° ha- | kari | naki :  
 Mi- | izu | aru | Chichi,  
 12. Makoto naru hitori | no mi | Ko :  
 Nagusamenushi naru | Sei- | rei | nari.  
 13. Ki- | risu- · to | yo :  
 Shu wa ei- | kwō no | Ō | nari ;  
 14. Shu wa | Chichi | no :  
 Tokoshie ni ° i- | masu | mi Ko | nari.  
 15. Shu wa hito wo sukuwan tame\* hito to nari ° ta- |  
 mau | toki :  
 Otome no hara wo mo itoi | tama- · wa- | zari- | ki.  
 16. Shu wa shi no kurushimi ni | kachi- | te :  
 Subete no shinto no tame tenkoku no mon wo ° hi-  
 | raki | tama- | inu. 57  
 17. Shu wa Chichi no eikwō no | uchi | nite :  
 Kami no nigi ni | zashi | tama- | eri.  
 18. Mata futatabi ° ki- | tari- | te :  
 Warera wo sabaki tamau | koto · wo | shin- | zu.  
 19. Yue ni tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi ° shi- | mobe |  
 wo :  
 Tasuke tamawan koto wo inori | tate- | matsu- | ru.

20. Warera wo Shu no seito ni °tsu- | rane- | te :  
Kagiri naki eikwō wo °e- | sase | tama- | e.
21. Shu yo, Shu no tami wo | suku- | i :  
Shu no yuzuri wo °saki- | wai | tama- | e.
22. Karera wo °yashi- | nai- | te :  
Tokoshie ni idaki | tasu- · ke | tama- | e.
23. Warera | hibi | ni :  
Shu wo °a- | game | matsu- | ru.
24. Warera yoyo °ka- | giri | naku :  
Mi Na wo | home | matsu- | ru.
- 58 25. Shu yo, kyō warera wo °ma- | mori- | te :  
Tsumi wo okasu koto °naka- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.
26. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi | tama- | e :  
Warera wo °awa- | remi | tama- | e.
27. Shu yo, warera Shu ni | tayo- | reri :  
Warera wo °awa- | remi | tama- | e.
28. Shu yo, ware wa Shu ni | tayo- | reri :  
Ware ni kagiri naku haji °naka- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.

*Bammotsu no Shō.*

- S**HU no bammotsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
2. Shu no mi tsukai yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
3. Moromoro no ten yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
4. Sora no ue no mizu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :

- Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
5. Shu no bangun yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
6. Hi to tsuki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
7. Sora no hoshi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
8. Ame to tsuyu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
9. Kaze yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
10. Hi to netsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
11. Fuyu to natsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
12. Tsuyu to shimo yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
13. Arare to samusa yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
14. Kōri to yuki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
15. Yoru to hiru yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
16. Akaki to kuraki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
17. Inazuma to kumo yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.

18. Chi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
19. Yama to oka yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
- 60 20. Chi ni ouru subete no kusa-ki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
21. Izumi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
22. Umi to kawa yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
23. Kujira to subete mizu ni oyogu mono yo, Shu wo |  
iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
24. Sora wo tobu tori yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
25. Yajū to kachiku yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
26. Yo no hito yo, mina Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
27. Isuraeru yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
28. Shu no saishi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
29. Shu no shimobe yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
30. Gijin no tamashii yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

31. Kokoro kiyoku herikudaru mono yo, Shu wo |  
iwa- | i :  
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
- . Chichi to Kō to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, owarite tsugi no Shō mata wa Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden 1 shō 68 setsu ika wo yomu toki wa, Zakaria no Shō wo mochiizu.*

*Zakaria no Shō.*

- H**OMU beki kana\* Shu Isura- | eru no | Kami :  
Sono tami wo kaerimite ° aga- | nai | wo nā- | shi,
2. Warera no tame ni sukui no | tsuno | wo :  
Sono shimobe Dabide no ie ni | tate | tama- | eri.
3. Kore zo inishie yori sei yogensha no kuchi wo mote\*  
ii tamaishi | goto- | ku :  
Warera wo ada yori\* subete warera wo nikumu  
mono no te yori\* tori idashi ° ta- | mau ° su- |  
kui | naru.
4. Warera no senzo ni awaremi wo | tare- | te :  
Sono sei naru kei- | yaku | wo o- | boshi,
5. Warera no senzo Abura- | hamu | ni :  
Tate tamaishi mi chikai wo | wasu- | rezu | shite,
6. Warera wo ada no te yori | suku- | i :  
Shōgai Shu no mi mae ni sei to gi to wo mote\*

osore naku tsukaeshime | tama- | u na- | ri.

7. Osanago yo\* nanji wa Ito Takaki Mono no yogensha  
to° to- | nae- · ra- | ren :

Kore Shu no mi mae ni sakidachi yukite, sono |  
michi | wo so- | nae,

8. Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi ni yoru° su- | kui |  
wo :

Shi- | rashi- | mure- · ba | nari.

9. Kore warera no Kami no fukaki awaremi ni | yoru |  
nari :

Kono awaremi ni yorite ashita no hikari | ue | yori ·  
no- | zomi,

10. Kuraki to shi no kage to ni zasuru mono wo | tera-  
| shi :

Warera no ashi wo heiwa no michi ni | michi- |  
bi- | kan.

- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 100 Hen.*

- 63 **Z**ENCHI yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo |  
age- | yo :

Yorokobi wo idakite SHU ni tsukae\* utai tsutsu Shu  
no° mi | mae | ni ki- | tare.

2. Shire, SHU koso Kami ni | masu | nare :

Warera wo tsukuri tamaeru mono wa Shu ni mashi-  
maseba\* warera wa | sono | mono | nari.

3. Warera wa sono | tami | nari :

Sono maki no | hitsu- | ji na- | ri.

4. Kansha shi tsutsu mi kado ni iri\* home tatae tsutsu  
ō- | niwa · ni | ire :

Kansha shite mi Na wo | home · ta- | ta- | yo.

5. SHU wa megumi fukaku\* sono awaremi° ka- | giri |  
naku :

Sono makoto yorozu yo made ni | oyo- | bu na- | ri.

- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite kwaishi kwaishū tachite tsugi no Shito Shinkyō wo utai aruwa  
shōsu beshi.*

*Shito Shinkyō.*

**W**ARE wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi 64  
naru Kami wo shinzu.

Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto  
wo shinzu. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria  
yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke,  
jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari,  
mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni  
nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi  
tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito  
wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Mata Seikōkwa; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzu. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

65 *Koko nite mina uyaiyashiku hizamazuku beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, Shu no tami wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no yuzuri wo shukushi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no shōgai taihei wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Chi no hate made tatakai wo yameshime tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kami yo, warera no kokoro wo kiyome tamae.

66 *Kwaishū.* Warera yori Seirei wo tori tamau nakare.

*Koko nite Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo mochiu beshi; tadashi Seisanshiki wo okonau toki wa kore wo koko ni mochiizu. Tsugi ni sa no Shotō wo mochiu beshi.*

*Heian no tame.*

**S**HITASHIMI wo konomi, heian wo atae tamau Kami yo, Shu wo shiru wa, kore kagiri naki inochi nari; Shu ni tsukauru wa, kore mattaki jiyū nari. Negawaku wa tsune ni shimobera wo mamori, subete seme kitaru teki wo fusegi, ikanaru tsuyoki ada wo mo osorezu, kataku Shu ni tayorite yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Tainō no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Megumi no tame.*

**T**EN no Chichi, kagiri naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, warera wo konchō made anzen ni itarase tamaeru gotoku, konnichi mo ōi naru chikara wo motte mamori tamae. Negawaku wa tsumi ni ochi irazu, ayaūki koto ni mo awazu, tsune ni Shu no michibiki wo kōmuri, tadashiki okonai wo nasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto zui nari. Tangwan wo mochiuru toki wa, ika no inori wo ryakusu.*

*Tennō no tame.*

**Ō** no Ō, shu no Shu, ito takaki ten no Chichi yo, megumi wo motte warera no Tennō wo kaerimi tamae. Negawaku wa Seirei no michibiki ni yorite, makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinji, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Mata yutaka ni ten no tamamono wo sazukeya, sukyōyaka

ni, sakan ni, inochi nagaku, tsui ni kagiri naki saiwai ni itarashime tamae. Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kwōshitsu no tame.*

68 **M**EGUMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, subete no Kwōshitsu wo shukushi tamae. Negawaku wa makoto no michi ni michibiki, yutaka ni Seirei wo sosogi, moromoro no yorokobi wo mitashi, tsui ni kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Seishoku to Shinto no tame.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, subete no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Chichi yo, negawaku wa warera no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no Seishoku, oyobi sono azukaritaru Kwaishū ni Seirei wo kudashi, tsune ni megumi no tsuyu wo sosogi, makoto ni Shu no mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu yo, kono negai wo warera no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto no homare no tame ni yurushi tamae. *Amen.*

*Bammin no tame.*

*Moshi shippei kawannan no hito aru toki wa, nayami aru hitobito no shita ni koto ni Shu no shimobe nanigashi to in kotoba wo kawauru wa kwaishi no zui nari.*

**S**UBETE no hito no Tsukurinushi, Mamorinushi naru Kami yo, Shu no michi wo bammin ni oshie, Shu no sukui wo bankoku ni shirase tamawan koto wo, fushite

koinegai tatematsuru. Koto ni negawaku wa, Seirei wo motte Seikōkwai wo michibiki, mizukara Kirisuto no shinto to tonauru mono wo shite, mina makoto wo satori, shinkō wo tamochite, kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, ai yawaragi, tsune ni tadashiki koto wo okonawashime tamae. Mata kokoro ni, mi ni, nariwai ni nayami aru hitobito wo, Chichi no megumi ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa onono sono nayami ni ōjite kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame, kurushimi wo shinobu chikara wo atae, tsui ni kannan no uchi yori sukui idashite, saiwai naru michi ni itarase tamae. Korera no koto wo Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kansha.*

*Kwaishū wa kwaishi no tomo ni kono Kansha wo tonau beshi.*

69 **Z**ENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri, warera wo namori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono moromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Seito Kirisosutomu no Inori.*

**I**MA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite, nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

*Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Sōtō — owari.*

## BANTŌ

## (YŪ NO INORI).



*Hajime ni kwaishi sa no Seigo issetsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku shi, sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri; zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 shō 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran; mata izuku nite mo kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo, waga Na ni sasagen; sowa wāga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Waga Iwa, waga Aganainushi yo, waga kuchi no koto-ba, waga kokoro no omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. *Shi 19 hen 14 setsu.*

Moshi akunin, sono naseru aku wo hanarete, okite to tadashiki wo okonawaba, kanarazu sono tamashii wo sukui ikasu beshi. *Ezekierusho 18 shō 27 setsu.* 72

Ware wa waga toga wo shiru; waga tsumi wa tsune ni waga mae ni ari. *Shi 51 pen 3 setsu.*

Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori



somuke ; waga subete no fugi wo keshi tamae. *Shi* 51 *pen* 9 *setsu*.

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi* 51 *pen* 17 *setsu*.

Nanjira koromo wo sakade, sono kokoro wo saki, SHU naru nanjira no Kami ni kaeru beshi. Kami wa megumi ari, awaremi ari, ikaru koto osoku, itsukushimi ōi ni shite, wazawai wo kui tamau nari. *Yoerusho* 2 *shō* 13 *setsu*.

73 Warera Shu ni somuki, warera no Kami Ehoba no kotoba ni shitagawazu, warera no mae ni mōke tamaishi okite no michi wo ayumazarishi ga, awaremi to yurushi wa Shu taru warera no Kami ni ari. *Danierusho* 9 *shō* 9 *setsu*, 10 *setsu*.

SHU yo, kōgi wo mote ware wo korashi tamae ; ikari tamau nakare ; osoraku wa ware horobin. *Eremiyaki* 10 *shō* 24 *setsu*.

Tenkoku wa chikazukeri ; kui aratameyo. *Mataiden* 3 *shō* 2 *setsu*.

Tachite waga chichi ni yukite iwan ; Chichi yo, ware ten to nanji no mae ni tsumi wo okashitareba, nanji no ko to tonauru ni tarazaru mono nari. *Rukaden* 15 *shō* 18 *setsu*, 19 *setsu*.

SHU yo, shimobe wo sabaki tamau nakare ; sowa ikeru mono hitori dani mi mae ni gi to seraruru wa nashi. *Shi* 143 *pen* 2 *setsu*.

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru nite, uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba, Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi. *Yohane dai isshe* 1 *shō* 8 *setsu*, 9 *setsu*.

*Susume.*

74

A ISURU kyōdai yo, Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku, ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumi wo sange su beki koto wo susume tarnau. Warera ōku no tsumi wo okashitareba, tsutsumi kakusu koto naku, makoto ni kuyami, kenson naru kokoro nite kore wo ii arawashi, Chichi no fukaki awaremi ni yorite yurushi wo motomu beshi. Kore wa itsu nite mo nasu beki koto nari. Shikaredomo aitomo ni atsumarite, Chichi no mi te yori ukeshi ōi naru megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, mi kotoba wo kiki, karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau toki ni wa, kakubetsu ni nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni megumi no mi za ni mukai, kiyoki kokoro to shizuka naru koe wo motte, sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Afina tomo ni hizamazuki, kwaishū wa kwaishi ni shitagui tsugi no Sange wo nasu beshi.*

*Sange.*

A WAREMI fukaki zennō no Chichi yo, warera wa mayoeru hitsuji no gotoku Chichi no michi wo hanare, ōku onore no kufū to yoku ni shitagai, Shu no sei naru okite wo okashi, nasu beki koto wo nasazu, nasu

75

bekarazaru koto wo nashi, mattaki tokoro aru koto nashi. Shikaredomo Chichi yo, Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo motte yo no hito ni yakushi tamaeru gotoku, tsumi ni nayameru mono wo awaremi tamae; toga wo sange suru mono wo yurushi tamae; kuyameru mono wo kaeshi tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa ima yori nochi Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishū nao hizamazuku. Hitori Chōrō tachite Shazai wo tsugu beshi.*

*Shazai.*

**W**ARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomazu, aku yori kaerite ikuru koto wo nozomi, mata sono tsukaebito ni ken-i wo ataete, Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi wo tsuguru koto wo meiji tamaeri. Kami wa makoto ni kui aratamete Fukuin wo shinzuru mono wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Yue ni makoto ni kuyuru kokoro to Seirei wo ataete, warera no ima nasu koto mi kokoro ni kanai, kono nochi okonai iyoiyo kiyoku nari, tsui ni  
76 Kami no kagiri naki yorokobi ni irashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegau beshi. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi hizamazuki Shu no Inori wo tonau. Kwaishū nao hizamazuki kore to temo ni tonau beshi.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo

kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

*Kwaishi.* Kami yo, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke  
tamae. 77

*Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are;

*Kwaishū.* Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Nanjira Shu wo home matsure.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

*Koko nite sadamareru Shihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Ippen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa shihen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni Dai Ichi Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, owarite tsugi no Shō moshiku wa Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden, 1 shō 46 setsu ika wo yomu toki wa kono Shō wo mochiizu.*

*Sei naru Otome Maria no Shō.*

**W**AGA kokoro Shu wo | aga- | me :

Waga rei wa\* waga Sukuinushi naru Kami wo °  
yoro- | kobi | matsu- | ru.

- 78 2. Sono hashitame no °iya- | shiki | wo mo :  
Kaerimi | tama- | eba | nari.
3. Miyo, ima yori nochi yorozuyo no hito\* ware wo  
sai- | wai °to | sen :  
Zennōsha ware ni ōi naru koto wo nashi | tama- |  
eba | nari.
4. Sono mi Na wa | sei | nari :  
Sono awaremi wa yoyo kashikomi osoruru mono  
ni | nozo- | mu na- | ri.
5. Kami wa mi ude nite\* chikara wo | ara- | washi :  
Kokoro no omoi no ogoreru | mono | wo chi- |  
rashi,
6. Ikioi aru mono wo kurai yori | oro- | shi :  
Iyashiki | mono | wo ta- | kau shi,
7. Uetaru mono wo yoki mono ni | aka- | se :  
Tomeru mono wo munashiku | sara- | se ta- | mau.
8. Mata warera no senzo ni tsuge tamaishi gotoku\*  
Aburahamu to sono sue to ni taisuru °awa- |  
remi | wo :  
Tokoshie ni wasureji to\* shimobe Isuraeru wo |  
tasu-ke | tama- | eri.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 98 Hen.**Shihen nite kono Shi wo yomu toki wa koko ni mochiizu.*

- A** TARASHIKI uta wo SHU ni mukaite | uta- | e :  
Sowa taenaru | koto ° wo | oko- | nai,
2. Sono migi no te, sono ° mi | ude ° wo | mote :  
Onore no tame ni sukui wo nashi | oe | tama- | eri.
3. SHU wa sono sukui wo ° shi- | rashi- | me :  
Sono gi wo moromoro no kunibito no me no mae  
ni ° ara- | washi | tama- | eri.
4. Sono awaremi to makoto to wo Isuraeru no ie ni  
mukaite kinen | shi ta- | mau :  
Chi no hate mo kotogotoku waga Kami no ° su- |  
kui | wo mi- | tari.
5. Zenchi yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo |  
age- | yo :  
Koe wo hanachite yorokobi utai, | home ° ta- | tae- |  
yo.
6. Koto wo mote | SHU wo | home :  
Koto no ne to uta no koe to wo mote | home ° ta- |  
tae- | yo.
7. Rappa to tsunobue wo | fuki ° na- | rashi :  
Ō Ehoba no mae ni yorokobashiki | koe ° wo | age-  
| yo.
8. Umi to sono naka ni miteru mono | nari ° do- | yomi : 80  
Sekai to sekai ni sumu mono | nari ° do- | yomu |  
beshi.

9. Ōmizu wa sono | te wo | uchi :  
Moromoro no yama wa, aitomo ni SHU no mae ni °  
yoro- | kobi · u- | tau | beshi.
10. Shu wa chi wo sabakan tame ni kitari ° ta- | mae ·  
ba | nari :  
Shu wa gi wo mote sekai wo sabaki\* kōhei wo mote  
moromoro no tami wo ° sa- | baki | tama- | wan.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 92 Hen.*

- S**HU ni kansha suru wa | yoki | kana :  
Ito Takaki Mono yo\* mi Na wo home tatauru  
wa | ito | yoki | kana.
2. Ashita ni Shu no ai wo | ara- | washi :  
Yonayona Shu no makoto wo arawasu wa | ito |  
yoki | kana.
- 81 3. Tosuji no narimono to sō to wo | mochi- | i :  
Koto no taenaru ne wo mochiuru wa | ito | yoki |  
kana.
4. Sowa SHU yo, mi waza wo mote ware wo tanoshi-  
mase | tama- | eri :  
Ware mi te no mi waza wo ° yoro- | kobi | hoko- |  
ran.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

- Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, owarite tsugi no Shō moshiku  
wa Shi wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden 2 shō,  
29 setsu ika wo yomu toki wa kono Shō wo mochiizu.*

*Shimeon no Shō.*

- S**HU yo, ima koso\* mi kotoba ni ° shita- | gai- | te :  
Shimobe wo yasuraka ni yukashime | tama- | u na-  
| re.
2. Waga | me wa | haya :  
Shu no ° su- | kui | wo mi- | tari.
3. Kore moromoro no tami no | mae | ni :  
Sonaē | tama- | ishi | mono,
4. Ihōjin wo terasu | hika- | ri :  
Mi tami Isuraeru no | ei- | kwō | nari.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 67 Hen.*

*Shihen nite kono Shi wo yomu toki wa kono ni mochiizu.*

- N**EGAWAKU wa Kami warera wo awaremite, sakiwai  
tamawan | koto | wo :  
Sono mi kao wo warera no ue ni terashi | tama ·  
wan | koto | wo.

2. Kowa Shu no michi no amaneku chi ni | shira- | re :  
Shu no sukui no moromoro no kuni no uchi ni °  
shira- | ren ga | tame | nari.
3. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |  
shi :  
Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |  
tau | beshi.
4. Moromoro no kuni wa | tano- | shimi :  
Mata ° yoro- | kobi ° u- | tau | beshi.
5. Shu wa naoki wo mote tamira wo | saba- | ki :  
Chi no ue naru yorozu no kuni wo osame ° ta- |  
mau ° be- | kere ° ba | nari.
6. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |  
shi :  
Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |  
tau | beshi.
7. Chi wa nariidemono wo | ida- | seri :  
Kami, waga Kami wa warera wo ° saki- | wai |  
tama- | wan.
8. Kami warera wo sakiwai | tama- | wan :  
Kakute chi no moromoro no hate, kotogotoku Kami  
wo | oso- | ru be- | shi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

83

*Shi 103 Pen.*

- W**AGA tamashii yo, SHU wo home | matsu- | re :  
Waga uchi naru subete no mono yo\* sono sei naru  
mi Na wo | home | matsu- | re.
2. Waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home | matsu- | re :  
Sono subete no megumi wo ° wasu- | ruru | naka- | re.
3. Shu wa nanji ga subete no fugi wo | yuru- | shi : 84  
Nanji no subete no ° ya- | mai | wo i- | yashi.
4. Nanji no inochi wo horobi yori aganai | ida- | shi :  
Itsukushimi to awaremi to wo nanji ni | kōbu- |  
rase ° ta- | mau.
5. Shu no mi koe wo kiku tsukai yo\* sono mi kotoba  
wo okonau ° masu- | rao | yo :  
SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.
6. Sono bangun yo\* sono mi kokoro wo okonau °  
shimo- | bera | yo :  
SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.
7. Sono tsukuri tamaeru yorozu no mono yo\* sono  
matsurigoto no shita naru subete no tokoro nite\*  
SHU wo home | matsu- | re :  
Waga tamashii yo\* SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite kwaishi kwaishū tachite tsugi no Shito Shinkyō wo utai aruiwa  
shiōsu beshi.*

*Shito Shinkyō.*

**W**ARE wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzu.

85 Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzu. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Koko nite mina ryaiyashiku hizamazuku beshi.*

86 *Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, Shu no tami wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no yuzuri wo shukushi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no shōgai taihei wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Chi no hate made tatakai wo yameshime tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kami yo, warera no kokoro wo kiyome tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera yori Seirei wo tori tamau nakare.

*Koko nite Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo mochiu beshi. Tsugi ni sa no Shotō wo mochiu beshi.* 87

*Heian no tame.*

**M**OROMORO no sei naru nozomi, yoki omoi, tadashiki waza no moto naru Kami yo, negawaku wa shimobera ni yo no atae ezaru heian wo atae, warera wo shite Shu no imashime ni shitagau koto wo keshin seshime, mata Shu no mamori ni yōri ada wo osorezu, odayaka ni yo wo wataru koto wo esase tamae. Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Mi Tasuke no tame.*

**S**HU yo, warera no kuraki wo terashi, Shu no ōi naru awaremi wo motte konya no ayaūki wo fusegi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko, warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no itsukushimi ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto sui nari. Tangwan wo mochiuru toki wa ika no inori wo ryakusu.*

88.

*Tennō no tame.*

**O** no Ō, shu no Shu, ito takaki ten no Chichi yo, megumi wo motte warera no Tennō wo kaerimi tamae. Negawaku wa Seirei no michibiki ni yorite, makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinji, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Mata yutaka ni ten no tamamono wo sazuke, sukoyaka ni, sakan ni, inochi nagaku, tsui ni kagiri naki saiwai ni itarashime tamae. Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kwōshitsu no tame.*

**M**EGUMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, subete no Kwōshitsu wo shukushi tamae. Negawaku wa makoto no michi ni michibiki, yutaka ni Seirei wo sosogi, moromoro no yorokobi wo mitashi, tsui ni kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Seishoku to Shinto no tame.*

89

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, subete no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Chichi yo, negawaku wa warera no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no Seishoku, oyobi sono azukaritaru Kwaishū ni Seirei wo kudashi, tsune ni megumi no tsuyu wo sosogi, makoto ni Shu no mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu yo, kono negai

wo warera no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto no homare no tame ni yurushi tamae. *Amen.*

*Bammin no tame.*

*Moshi shippeī kwannan no hito aru toki wa, nayami aru hitobito no shita ni koto ni Shu no shimobe nanigashi to in kotoba wo kurawaru wa kwaishi no zui nari.*

**S**UBETE no hito no Tsukurinushi, Mamorinushi naru Kami yo, Shu no michi wo bammin ni oshie, Shu no sukui wo bankoku ni shirase tamawan koto wo, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Koto ni negawaku wa, Seirei wo motte Seikōkwaī wo michibiki, mizukara Kirisuto no shinto to tonauru mono wo shite, mina makoto wo satori, shinkō wo tamochite, kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, ai yawaragi, tsune ni tadashiki koto wo okonawashime tamae. Mata kokoro ni, mi ni, nariwai ni nayami aru hitobito wo, Chichi no megumi ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa onono sono nayami ni ōjite kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame, kurushimi wo shinobu chikara wo atae, tsui ni kannan no uchi yori sukui idashite, saiwai naru michi ni itarase tamae. Korera no koto wo Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kansha.*

*Kwaishū wa kwaishi to tomo ni hono Kansha wo tonau beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo

tsukuri, warera wo mamori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono moromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku  
91 Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. Amen.

*Seito Kirisosutomu no Inori.*

**I**MA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite, nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

*Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Bantō — owari.*

## TANGWAN

(RITANI).

93



*Kono Inori wa nichiyō, suiyō, kinyōbi ni mochiu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera to senzo to no toga wo omoi tamau koto naku, mata warera no tsumi wo basshi

94



tamau koto nakare. Awaremi fukaki Shu yo, tōtoki  
chi nite aganai tamaishi tami wo yurushi, yoyo ikari  
tamau koto nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, yurushi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Subete no tsumi, wazawai; akuma no tedate;  
Shu no ikari, kagiri naki batsu yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kokoro kuraki koto; kōman, kyoei, gizen;  
netami, nikumi, urami; oyobi subete no mujihi yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Inkō to subete no omoki tsumi; mata yo to  
niku to akuma no azamuki yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Raiden, bōfū; kōzui, jishin, kwasai; ekibyō,  
kikin; sensō, kyōsatsu, tonshi yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

95 *Kwaishi.* Totō, mikkei, muhon; jadō, itan, bunretsu;  
oyobi kokoro wo katakuna ni shi, Shu no mi kotoba  
to imashime wo karonzuru koto yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu no nikutai to nari tamaishi koto; kōtan,  
katsurei; senrei [*baputesuma*], danjiki, mata kokoro-  
mirare tamaishi koto ni yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu no ōi naru urei to chi no ase; jūjika to  
sono kurushimi; tōtoki shi to hōmuri; eikwō aru  
yomigaeri to shōten; mata Seirei no kōrin ni yori,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Warera no wazawai no toki, mata saiwai no  
toki, shinuru hi ni mo, sabaki no hi ni mo,

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu naru Kami yo, negawaku wa warera tsumi-  
bito no negai wo kiki, tenka no Seikōkwaï wo osame, 96  
tadashiki michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa waga Tennō ni saiwai wo kudashi,  
makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Shu no eikwō wo arawa-  
sase tamawan koto wo;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, Kwōshitsu  
wo mamori, makoto ni Shu ni tsukauru megumi wo  
atae tamawan koto wo;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa, Daijin oyobi Tsukasabito ni  
sainō, chishiki wo atae tamawan koto wo;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Saibankwan wo michibiki, saiban  
wo kōhei ni shi, seigi wo mamoru megumi wo atae  
tamawan koto wo;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae. 97

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Kantoku [*Episukopo*], Chōrō  
[*Puresubutero*], Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no kokoro wo  
terashite, makoto ni Shu no michi wo satorase, mata  
sono oshie to okonai nite kore wo nobe tsutaesase

tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu no kariireba ni hataraku mono wo okuri tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo shukushi, kore wo mamori tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa bankoku ni waboku to taihei to wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa warera ni Shu wo aishi, Shu wo osore, nengoro ni Shu no imashime ni shitagau kokoro wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

98 *Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu no subete no tami ni masu masu megumi wo kuwae, tsutsushimite mi kotoba wo kiki, magokoro nite kore wo mamori, Seirei no mi wo musubashime tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa subete mayoeru hito, mata azamukaretaru hito wo, makoto no michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa tateru mono wo tsuyome, kokoro yowaki mono wo tasuke, taoretaru mono wo okoshi, tsui ni Satan wo warera no ashi no shita ni uchi fuse

tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa ayaūki mono wo tasuke, mazushiki mono wo sukuī, wazawai no uchi ni aru mono wo nagusame tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

99

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa umi-oka no tabibito, sampu, byōnin, osanago wo mamori, mata hitoya ni aru mono to toriko wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa minashigo, yamome, yorube naki hito, shietageraruru hito wo mamori, kore wo yashinai tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa subete no hito wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa warera wo nikumi, mata wa 'soshiri, mata wa nayamasu mono wo yurushite, sono kokoro wo aratamesase tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa chi no sammotsu wo sakaeshime, kore wo mamorite warera no yō ni ate tamawan koto wo ;

100

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo atae, warera no tsumi to okotari to ayamachi to wo

kotogotoku yurushi, mata mi kotoba ni shitagaite okonai wo aratamuru tame ni, Seirei no megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kami no Ko yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

*Kwaishū.* Kami no Ko yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

*Kwaishi.* Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami no Kohitsuji yo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu no heian wo warera ni atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami no Kohitsuji yo ;

101 *Kwaishū.* Warera wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kirisuto yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamae.

*Kore yori ika wo ryakushi, tadachi ni Chichi yo, awaremi wo motte unum (104 peiji) no inori ni utsuru mo kwaishi no zuii nari. Tadashi Tangwan nomi wo mochiuru baai ni wa, Shu no Inori made tsuzuke mochiu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Koko nite kwaishi kwaishū tomo ni Shu no Inori wo tonau.*

102 **T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no

nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, tsumi ni shitagaite warera wo ashirai tamau koto nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no fugi ni shitagaite mukui tamau koto nakare.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

**K**UYURU hito no nageki, uryōru hito no nozomi wo karoshime tamawazaru awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera wazawai ni nayamu toki, mi mae nite nasu inori wo tasuke tamae. Mata megumi wo motte akuma to hito to no ashiki tedate wo horoboshi, shimobe wo mamori, ikanaru seme ni mo sokonawarezu, tsune ni Seikōkwaï no uchi nite kansha wo sasaguru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, tachite mi Na no tame ni warera wo tasuke tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kami yo, senzo no toki to sono izen ni Shu no nashi tamaishi ōi naru waza wo tsutae kikeri.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, tachite mi sakae no tame ni warera wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

*Kwaishū.* Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Kirisuto yo, warera no ada wo fusegi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Megumi wo motte warera no kurushimi wo misonawashi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Awaremi wo motte warera no kanashimi wo kaerimi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Jihi wo motte Shu no tani no tsumi wo yurushi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Itsukushimi wo motte warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

104 *Kwashū.* Dabide no Ko yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Kirisuto yo, ima mo, itsu nite mo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu Kirisuto yo, kiki tamae; megumi wo motte kotae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera ni awaremi wo tare tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera tsune ni Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

**C**HICHI yo, awaremi wo motte warera no yowaki wo misonawashi, mi Na no eikwō no tame ni warera no ūku beki wazawai wo fusegi tamae. Mata nayami no uchi ni aru toki, mattaku Shu no awaremi ni tayori, tsune ni kiyoki okonai wo motte Shu ni tsukae, Shu no homare wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Warera no Torinashi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

105

*Kansha.*

*Kono Kansha wo ryakusuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, jihi no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri, warera wo mamori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono moromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Seito Kirisosutomu no Inori.*

**I**MA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite, nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

106

*Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Tangwan -- owari.*

## RINJI KITŌ.

107



*Sōdō, Bantō, Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni, kore wo mochiu beshi.*

*Hōnen no tame.*

*Kono inori wa Shōten-zen Kitōjitsu no aida, hibi mochiu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, jinrui no inochi no tame ni chi wo shukushite, hitsuyō naru mono wo sakaeshime, mata tsutsushimite hataraki wo nashi, onore no kate wo shokusen koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa nōmin no hataraki wo shukushi, hodoyoku ame wo furashi, hi wo terashi, warera wo shite chi no sammotsu wo kariire, tsune ni Shu no megumi wo yorokobi, mi Na wo home tatauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**M**I te wo hirakite moromoro no ikeru mono no negai wo akashime tamau, jiji fukaki Chichi yo, awaremi wo motte ima sasaguru inori wo kikoshimeshi, warera no tsumi wo omowade, mi chikai wo omoi, megumi wo hodokoshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi iki wo fukite zenchi no omote wo arata

108

ni shi, kuniguni wo shukushi, yutaka ni kariire wo atae tamae. Koto ni waga kuni wo itsukushimi, sammotsu wo sakaeshime, mazushiki mono ni itaru made, mi Na wo kansha suru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Ame no tame.*

**T**EN no Chichi naru Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no kuchi wo motte, Kami no kuni to sono tadashiki to wo motomuru mono ni, karada no hitsuyō naru mono wo ataen to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima hideri ni nayameru warera ni hodoyoki ame wo furashi, chi no sammotsu wo sazukete warera wo nagusame, mi Na wo agamesase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Hare no tame.*

**A**WAREMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Chichi yo, warera no tsumi wo korashite, furashi tamaeru nagaame wo yame, toki ni kanau hiyori wo atae, chi ni yoki mono wo shōzeshimete, warera no iriyō ni sonae tamae. Mata warera wo shite, Shu no korashime ni yorite okonai wo aratame, Shu no megumi no tame ni mi Na wo homuru koto wo manabashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

109

*Kikin no tame.*

**T**EN no Chichi naru Kami yo, ame furi, chi ni mono no shōzuru wa, Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa Shu no tami no nayami wo misonawashi, ima tsumi ni yorite masashiku uku beki, kono tomoshiki wo kaete, yutaka narashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo homu beki, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki Chichi naru Kami yo, yogensha Erisha no toki, Samaria no kikin wo kaete yutaka narashime tamaishi gotoku, ima onaji nayami no korashime wo ukuru shimobera wo awaremi, onaji tasuke wo atae tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no megumi wo tarete chi no mi wo fuyashi, warera wo shite Shu no tamamono wo tadashiku mochiite, Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, mazushiki hito wo tasuke, katsu mizukara mo yasuraka ni yo wo wataru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Sensō no tame.*

**Ō** no Ō ni shite bammotsu wo sube tamau Kami yo, Shu no chikara ni tekishi uru mono hitori mo nashi; tada Shu nomi tsumibito wo basshi, kuyuru hito no tsumi wo yurushi tamau. Koinegawaku wa warera wo tasukete,

teki no te yori sukui idashi, Shu no mamori no yoroi wo kise, tsune ni kinan wo fusegi, tada hitori shōri wo atae tamau Shu no mi Na wo agamesase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Hayari-yamai no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa sono tami no, no ni arite Mōse to Aron ni sakaraishi toki, ikarite hayari-yamai wo okoshi; mata Dabide ō no toki, hayari-yamai wo motte shichimannin wo horoboshi tamaishi to iedomo, awaremi wo wasurezu shite, nokorishi mono wo sukui tamaeri. Warera ima tsumi no tame ni hayari-yamai ni kakari, shinishi mono sukunakarazu. Shu mukashi aganai no matsuri wo ukete, mi tsukai ni meiji, tami wo horobosu koto wo todome tamaishi gotoku, warera wo awaremi, kono ōi naru yamai wo nozoki tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**I**NOCHI wo tsukasadori tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Tsumi no tame ni kono hayari-yamai wo kudashi, ōku no mono wo shinashimete, warera wo korashi tamau wa tōzen naredomo, sono uchi ni mo awaremi wo wasure tamawazu, kono yamai wo tori nozoki, warera no nayami wo sukui tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Chichi no

korashime wo motte kono inochi no hakanaki wo satorase, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru ten no chishiki wo nesshin ni  
 112 motomeshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Byōnin no tame.*

**J**IHI no Chichi, nagusame no moto naru Kami yo, warera ga nayamu toki, Shu no hoka ni tasukuru mono nashi. Awaremi no me wo motte, ima yameru shimobe wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no jiai wo satorasete kare wo nagusame, akuma no kokoromi wo fusegi, kurushimi wo tae shinobu chikara wo atae tamae. Mata mi kokoro ni kanawaba, kare no yamai wo iyashi, shōgai Shu wo uyamai, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, amanjite mi sadame ni makasuru kokoro wo atae, uki kono yo wo sarishi nochi, Shu to tomo ni kagiri naki inochi no mi kuni ni sumashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Byōji no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, seishi wo sadamu ru chikara wa tada Shu ni ari. Awaremi no me  
 113 wo motte, ima yami nayamu osanago wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no yoshi to shi tamau toki ni itarite, sono

karada no kurushimi wo nozoki, Shu no sukui wo hodo-koshi tamae. Mata sono inochi wo nagarauru koto ni kokoro ni kanawaba, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae, shōgai yoki okonai wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawasu utsuwa to narashime tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, Shu Iesu ni arite nemureru mono no, tsune ni tanoshimu tokoro ni irashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Sōnansha no tame.*

**J**IHI no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, Shu wa yo no hito wo nayamasu koto wo yorokobazu to oshie tamaeri. Awaremi wo motte, ima nayami ni au Shu no shimobe wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura inori tatematsuru. Kono nayami ni awase tamaishi wa mi kokoro nari to iedomo, negawaku wa kare wo wasurezu shite, megumi wo hodokoshi, Chichi no korashime wo sono eki to nashi, nayami wo shinobite Shu ni makasuru kokoro wo idakashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Shu no jiai wo satorasete kare wo nagusame, mi kao wo megurashite  
 114 kare wo kaerimi, heian wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shikei ni shoseraruru Zainin no tame.*

**J**IAI ni tomi tamau Kami yo, ima okite ni yorite shikei ni sadameraretaru tsumibito wo awaremi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa

jihī wo motte kare wo kaerimi, tsumi yori kitaru kanashiki sama wo fukaku satorase, megumi no chikara wo motte makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo okoshi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni tayoru kataki shinkō wo ataete, sukui ni itarase tamae. Shu yo, koinegawaku wa mi sabaki no uchi ni mo awaremi wo oboshi ide, kare wo shite, ima no yo ni oite ikanaru kurushimi wo uku to mo, nochi no yo ni oite kagiri naki shi no kutsū wo nogareshime tamae. Kare no tsumi wo yurushi, sono tamashii wo sukui tamawan koto wo, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Ryokōsha no tame.*

115 **S**HIRI tamawazaru koto naku, imasazaru tokoro naki Kami yo, Shu no shimobe *Nanigashi* wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono tabiji wo shukushi, moromoro no ayaūki to wazawai to wo fusegi, mi to tamashii to wo yasuraka ni mamorite, sono tadashiki nozomi wo togeshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Umi wo wataru Mono no tame.*

**T**EN wo hari, umi wo shizume tamau zennō no Kami yo, ima umi wo wataru Shu no shimobe wo tainō no hogo ni makase tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono funaji wo mamorite, umi no kinan, akunin no bōkō, byōki, sonota subete no wazawai wo fusegi, tsutsuganaku sono kokoro-

zasu minato ni michibiki, Shu no megumi wo fukaku kansha suru kokoro wo idakashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Teikoku Gikwai no tame.*

*Gikwai kaikichū kono inori wo mochiu beshi.*

**M**EGUMI ni tomi tamau Kami yo, waga kuni no tame, koto ni Teikoku Gikwai no tame ni fushite inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono hakaru tokoro ni yorite Shu no eikwō masumasu araware, Kōkwai no toku iyoioyo susumi, Tennō to sono shiroshimesu kuni to, tomo ni heian ni shite fukushi muryō narashime tamae. Mata ten no megumi wo motte giin no hataraki wo shukushi michibiki, kuni no motoi wo kataku shi, shinjitsu, kōgi, shinkō, keishin no nen, yoyo sakan narashime tamae. Homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Seishoku Anshū no tame.*

*Seishoku anshuetsu isshūkan, mainichi kono inori, aruiwa tsugi no inori wo mochiu beshi.*

**M**I Ko no tōtoki chi wo motte Seikōkwai wo kai tamaishi zennō no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, ima sono Kōkwai wo misonawashite, Shu no mure wo bokusuru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no kokoro wo michibiki, karogaroshiku hito ni te wo oku koto naku, chūjitsu wo tsukushi, omoi wo korashite, Seishoku ni kanau hito wo



erabase tamae. Mata erabaruru hito ni ten no shukufuku  
 117 wo ataete, sono oshie to okonai to wo motte Shu no  
 eikwō wo arawashi, hitobito wo sukui ni michibiku koto  
 wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai  
 tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**S**UBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zennō no  
 Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo  
 tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Kono shokumu ni  
 mesaruru mono ni, megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo  
 setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi  
 no makoto wo motte karera ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo  
 motte karera wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime,  
 mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo  
 tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite  
 koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Dendō no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa moromoro no hito no,  
 18 sukui wo uke, makoto wo satoru ni itaru koto wo  
 nozomi tamau. Negawaku wa ōku no hatarakibito wo  
 kariireba ni okuri, ten yori no chikara wo motte karera  
 wo tsuyome, sono hataraki wo shukushite, yoki mi wo  
 musubashime, tsui ni ihōjin no kazu michi, Isuraeru no  
 hito no kotogotoku sukuwaruru toki wo kitarase tamae.  
 Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**K**AMI yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori bammin wo idashi,  
 chi no zemmen ni sumashime, mata mi Ko wo  
 kudashi, tōki mono ni mo, chikaki mono ni mo, yawaragi  
 wo nobeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa waga kuni no  
 hitobito wo megumi, Shu wo saguri uru koto wo nasase  
 tamae; mata sumiyaka ni yakusoku wo toge, bankoku no  
 tami ni Mitama wo sosogi tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni  
 yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Senrei Shūgwansha no tame.*

**I**TO takaki mi kura ni imasu ten no Kami yo, chi ni  
 sumu mono no iyashiki sama wo awaremi, warera  
 wo sukuwan ga tame ni, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo kudashi  
 tamaeri. Negawaku wa Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru  
 119 sonae wo nasu shimobera wo kaerimi, karera wo shite Sei-  
 rei no tasuke wo kōmuri, nengoro ni makoto no michi wo  
 manabi, tsui ni umare-gawari no arai wo ukete, tsumi no  
 yurushi wo uru ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni  
 yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kōkwai Gikwai no tame.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa  
 mukashi Seirei wo motte Shitotachi no gikwai wo  
 tsukasadori, mata mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no kuchi wo motte,  
 yo no owari made Kōkwai to tomo ni imasu koto wo yaku-  
 shi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima mi Na ni yorite atsumareru

gikwai no uchi ni imashi, oroka to ayamari, katayori to takaburi to wo nozoki, Seirei no ōi naru chikara wo motte giin no kokoro wo kiyome, sono hataraki wo osame tamae. Mata kore ni yorite Kirisuto no fukuin, izuku ni mo makoto ni tsutawari, kiku hitobito makoto ni shitagai, tsumi to shi to Satan no kuni wa kudake, chiritaru Shu no hitsuji wa tsui ni hitotsu no mure to narite, kagiri naki inochi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

120

*Shinto Itchi no tame.*

**H**EIWA no Kimi, hitori no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi yo, negawaku wa fukō ni shite arasoī wakare, ōi naru kiken ni ochi iritaru koto wo fukaku omowashime; nikumi, higami, sonota subete itchi heiwa wo samataguru mono wo nozoki tamae. Karada hitotsu, Mitama hitotsu, mesarete tamotsu tokoro no nozomi hitotsu, Shu hitotsu, shinkō hitotsu, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] hitotsu, warera bammin no Chichi hitotsu naru ga gotoku, ima yori nochi kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, seishin wo hitotsu ni shi, shinjitsu, heiwa, shinkō, jiai wo motte ai musubi, omoi wo onajū shi, kotoba wo onajū shite, Shu wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Inori wa ijō no inori no nochi ni zui ni mochiu beshi.*

**H**ITO wo awaremi, tsumi wo yurusu koto wo yorokobi tamau Kami yo, warera no sasaguru inori wo kikoshimeshi tamae. Warera onoono tsumi no kusari ni tsunagaruru to iedomo, fukaki jiai wo motte kore wo toki tamawan koto wo, Torinashi-nushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

121

*Rinji Kitō — owari.*

## RINJI KANSHA.

123



*Sōdō, Bantō, Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni, kore wo mochin beshi.*

*Ame no tame.*

**T**EN no Chichi naru Kami yo, toki ni yorite yoki ame wo furashi, hito no tame ni sanmotsu wo shōzeshime tamau. Ima awaremi wo motte warera no ōi naru nayami wo kaerimi, yorokobashiki ame wo furashi, chi no kawakitaru wo uruoshite shimobe wo nagusame, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tamaishi koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Hare no tame.*

124

**K**AMI yo, Shu wa saki ni nagaame to ōmizu no wazawai wo motte, warera wo korashi tamaishi to iedomo, ima kokoroyoki tenki ni kaete warera wo tasuke, warera wo nagusame tamaeri. Kono megumi no tame ni, Shu no sei naru mi Na wo agame, mata nagaku Shu no jiai wo shison ni ii tsutaen. Kono kansha wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kikin wo manugareshi tame.*

**J**IHI fukaki Chichi yo, koto naru megumi wo motte Kōkwai no inori wo kikoshimeshi, shokumotsu no fusoku wo kaete, yutaka narashime tamaeru koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima yori nochi, tayezu megumi wo hodokoshite chi no sanmotsu wo shōzeshime, warera wo nagusame, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Gwaikō Chintei no tame.*

**W**ARERA no shiro naru zennō no Kami yo, saki ni teki ni semerasheshi, ōi naru kinan wo sukui tameru koto wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Karera ni kasume ubawarezarishi wa, tada Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa tsune ni mi megumi wo hodokoshite, Shu wa warera no Sukuinushi naru koto wo bammin ni shirashime tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

125

*Naikō Chintei no tame.*

**T**EN no Chichi, tokoshie ni imasu Kami yo, Shu no hoka ni kazoku no kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, midaretaru tami no sawagi wo shizumuru mono nashi. Saki ni warera no uchi ni arishi sōdō wo shizume tamaishi megumi no tame ni, Shu no sei naru mi Na wo agame tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima yori nochi, Shu no

imashime no michi wo ayumi, Shu wo uyamai, tadashiki koto wo okonaite, odayaka ni yo wo watari, tsune ni kansha sambi wo sasaguru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Hayari-yamai no shirizokishi tame.*

**S**HU naru Kami yo, osoru beki ōi naru nayami wo motte, warera no tsumi wo seme tamaishi to iedomo, ikari no uchi ni mo awaremi wo wasurezu shite, warera no inochi wo shi no kuchu yori sukui tamaeri. Warera ima tamashii to karada to wo, ikeru sonaemono to shite jiji fukaki Chichi ni sasage, tsune ni zenkōkwai to tomo ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite mi Na wo home tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

**J**IHI fukaki Chichi yo, warera wa katakuna ni shite ōku no toga wo okashishi ni yori, Shu no okite ni shiruseru batsu wo ukuru wa tōzen naredomo, Shu wa warera no kuyamite sasageshi tsutanaki inori wo kikoshimeshi, saki ni nayamitaru yamai wo nozoki, warera no ie ni yorokobi no koe wo okosase tamaeri. Kono ōi naru sukui no tame ni, ikwō aru Chichi no tōtoki mi Na wo home tatae, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kansha to sambu to wo sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shussan no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, kono shimai wo sukui, tsutsuganaku shussan no kurushimi to ayaūki to wo sugosase tamaishi koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Jiji fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono onna wo shite, ima no yo nite wa chūgi wo tsukushi, mi kokoro ni kanau waza wo okonai, nochi no yo nite wa kagiri naki eikwō wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Yamai Heiyu no tame.*

**I**NOCHI wo atae tamau Kami yo, ima Shu no tami to tomo ni kansha wo sasaguru kono hito wo sukui, sono yamai wo iyashi tamaishi ni yorite, mi Na wo agame tatematsuru. Shu wa megumi ni michi, yo no hito wo tsune ni awaremi tamau. Negawaku wa kono hito wo shite, fukaku Shu no jiai wo satori, jūjun naru kokoro wo motte, tsune ni Shu no sei naru inochi wo ayumashime tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kairiku-ro Bunan no tame.*

**T**SUKURI tamaishi bammotsu wo tsune ni awaremi tamau Shu yo, Shu no shimobe *Nanigashi* wo mamorite, tsutsuganaku sono tabiji wo owarase, ima Shu no Kōkwai ni oite kansha wo sasaguru ori wo esase

128 tamaishi ni yorite, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Nega-waku wa kono shimobe, mi megumi ni yorite mamoraeshi koto wo wasurezu, Shu ni tayori, Shu no imashime ni shitagaite, tsune ni kansha wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tokubetsu naru Megumi no tame.*

**J**IHI fukaki Chichi yo, Shu wa kono tabi waga kyōdai (shimai) *Nanigashi* ni megumi wo arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kono kyōdai (shimai) no sasaguru kansha wo ire tamaite, sono kokoro ni Shu no ai wo mitashi, yorokobi wo motte mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Rinji Kansha — owari.*

## TOKUTŌ, SHITOSHO, FUKUINSHO.



129

*Shujitsu no Tokutō Shitoshō Fukuinshō wa, toku ni shitei shitaru mono no hoka, subete gaishū no aida mochiu beshi.*

*Tokutō wa subete tōjitsu no zenseki yori mochiu. Tadashi Seito Sutepano-bi, Seito Yohane-bi, Osanago no Hi, Daisai Shujitsu, Jukujitsu, Fukukwatsu Zenjitsu, Fukukwatsujitsu no Tokutō wa tōjitsu no asa yori mochiuru mo ka nari.*

*Moshi kotei shukujitsu to idō shukujitsu to dōjitsu naru toki wa Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu, Daisai Shijitsu, Fukukwatsu-zen Shujitsu yori Fukukwatsujitsu ni itaru yōkakan, Fukukwatsu-go dai ichi Shujitsu, Shōtenjitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Itai Shujitsu ni kagiri, kore wo shu to su beshi. Sonota wa izure wo shu to suru mo kwaishi no zui nari.*

### Kōrinsetsu Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa warera wo kaerimi, iyashiki sama nite kono hakanaki yo ni kudari tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kuraki waza wo nugi, hikari no yoroi wo kuru megumi wo atae, owari no hi ni, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabakan tote, ōi naru eikwō wo motte futatabi kudari tamau toki, tokoshie no inochi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō wa Kōtanjitsu no zenjitsu no asa made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō to awase mochiu.*

130

*Shitosho.* Rom. 13, 8 - 14.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 21, 1 - 13.

### Kōrinsetsu Dai Ni Shujitsu.

**W**ARERA wo oshiuru tame ni Seisho wo shirusase tamaishi Shu yo, negawaku wa kore wo kiki, kore wo yomi, nengoro ni manabi, katsu ajiwaite tamashii no yashinai to nasashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, mi kotoba no nagusame wo uke, tae shinobu koto wo narai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sazuke tamaeru, kagiri naki inochi no nozomi wo idaki, tsune ni kore wo tamotsu koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 15, 4 - 13.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 21, 25 - 33.

### Kōrinsetsu Dai San Shujitsu.

**S**HU Iesu Kirisuto yo, hajime ni kudari tamaishi toki, Shu ni sakidachite michi wo sonauru tsukai wo tsukawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima Shu no okugi wo tsukasadoru tsukaebito wo megumi, motoreru mono no kokoro wo tadashiki hito no satori ni kaerasu chikara wo ataete, Shu no michi wo sonauru koto wo esase; futatabi kudarite yo wo sabaki tamau toki, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau tami to nashi tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, yoyo sube osame tamau Shu ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Korint. 4, 1 - 5.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 11, 2 - 10.

### Kōrinsetsu Dai Shi Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, mi chikara wo arawashite warera no uchi ni kitari, ōi naru ikioi wo motte tasuke tamae. Warera wa tsumi ni samatagerarete, onoga mae ni okaretaru haseba wo hashiru ni itaku kurushimu yue, yutaka naru megumi wo motte sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamawan koto wo, mi Ko warera no Shu no aganai ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa eikwō, yoyo kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō wa Kōtanjitsu no zenjitsu no asa made mochiu beshi.*

*Shitosho.* Pirip. 4, 4 - 7.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 1, 19 - 28.

### Kōtanjitsu.

*(12 gwatsu 25 michi)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, hitori no mi Ko wo warera ni atae, kore wo shite jinsei wo tori, kono toki kiyoki Otome yori umareshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, megumi ni yorite futatabi umare, Kami no ko to nareru mono, hibi Seirei ni yorite arata ni naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō wa jōya made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō to arase mochiu beshi.*

*Shitosho.* Heb. 1, 1 - 12.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 1, 1 - 14.

133

### Seito Sutepano-bi.

(12 gwatsu 26 nichi)

**K**AMI no migi ni tachite, mi Na no tame ni kurushimeruru mono wo sukui tamau, tōtoki Nakadachi Shu Iesu yo, negawaku wa kono yo ni oite, Shu no michi wo akashi shite nayami ni au toki wa, ten wo aogi, shinkō wo motte nochi ni arawaru beki eikwō wo nozomashime tamae. Mata Seirei ni mitasarete, hajime no Junkyōsha Seito Sutepano ga, onore wo korosu mono no tame ni inorishi mohan ni shitagai, nayamasu mono wo aishi, kore wo shukusuru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 7, 55 - 60 (nemuri ni tsuku made).

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 23, 34 - 39.

### Seito Yohane-bi.

(12 gwatsu 27 nichi)

**A**WAREMI fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa mi hikari wo Kōkwaī no ue ni hanachi, kore wo shite Fukuin-kisha Shito Yohane no oshie ni terasare, miakoto no hikari no uchi wo ayumi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no hikari ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Yoh. 1, 1 - 10.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 21, 19 (Iesu kare ni iikeru wa yori)  
- 25.

134

### Osanago no Hi.

(12 gwatsu 28 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mukashi osanago to chinomigo no kuchi ni sambu wo sonae, mata akago no shi wo motte eikwō wo arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no kokoro no zaiaku wo koroshi, mi megumi wo motte warera wo tsuyome, kiyoki shōgai wo okurase, shisu to mo shinkō wo tamochite, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Mokush. 14, 1 - 5.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 2, 13 (Shu no tsukai yori) - 18.

### Kōtan-go Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, hitori no mi Ko wo warera ni atae, kore wo shite jinsei wo tori, kono toki kiyoki Otome yori umareshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, megumi ni yorite futatabi umare, Kami no ko to nareru mono, hibi Seirei ni yorite arata ni naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

135

*Shitosho.* Garat. 4, 1 - 7.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 1, 18 - 25.

### Jukatsureijitsu.

(1 getsu 1 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu wo shite kasurei wo uke, hito no tame ni okite ni shitagawashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, rei no kasurei wo uke, mi mo tamashii mo akuyoku wo hanare, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō oyobi Shitosho Fukuinsho wa, Gen-ihōjitsu made hibi mochiu beshi.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 4, 8 - 14.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 2, 15 - 21.

### Gen-ihōjitsu.

(1 getsu 6 ka)

**H**OSHI no michibiki wo motte, hitori no mi Ko wo yorite Shu wo shiru mono wo michibiki, nochi no yo ni Shu no eikwō wo mite, tanoshimase. tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 3, 1 - 12.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 2, 1 - 12.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, awaremi wo hodokoshite, Shu ni yobawaru tami no inori wo uke tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa chie to chikara to wo ataete, sono nasu beki koto wo satori, chūjitsu ni kore wo okonau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 12, 1 - 5.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 2, 41 - 52.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, uchū no bammotsu wo osame tamau Shu yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no tami no negai wo kikoshimeshi, shōgai Shu no heian wo tamotashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 12, 6 - 16 (hikuki ni tsukeyo made).

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 2, 1 - 11.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai San Shujitsu.

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte warera no yowaki wo kaerimi, migi no mi te wo nobete warera wo tasuke, ayaūki toki mo, nayameru toki mo, tsune ni mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*



*Shitosho.* Rom. 12, 16 (Mizukara wo satoshi to shi yori) - 21.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 8, 1 - 13.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

**K**AMI yo, warera ga ōku no kinan ni kakomare, yowaku shite tatsu koto atawazaru wo shiri tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo tsuyome, warera wo mamorite, subete no kinan wo sasae, subete no kokoromi ni uchi katsu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

138 *Shitosho.* Rom. 13, 1 - 7.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 8, 23 - 34.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

**K**AMI yo, Shu no kazoku naru Kōkwai wo michibiki, makoto no oshie wo tamotashime, issnin ni ten no megumi wo nozomu mono wo, mi chikara wo mote tsune ni mamori tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Koros. 3, 12 - 17.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 13, 24 - 30.

### Gen-ihō-go Dai Roku Shujitsu.

**K**AMI yo, hitori no mi Ko wa yo ni arawarete, akuma no waza wo kobochi, warera wo Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi to nashi tamau. Negawaku wa warera,

kono nozomi wo idakite, mi Ko no kiyoki ga gotoku onore wo kiyoku shi, tsui ni ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi araware tamau toki, ten no mi kuni ni itarite, mi Ko ni niru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Yoh. 3, 1 - 8.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 24, 23 - 31.

139

### Daisai-zen Dai San Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, megumi wo motte Shu no tami no inori wo kiki, tsumi no tame ni batsu wo uku beki mono wo awaremi, mi Na no eikwō no tame ni sukui tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Korint. 9, 24 - 27.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 20, 1 - 16.

### Daisai-zen Dai Ni Shujitsu.

**K**AMI yo, shiri tamau gotoku, warera aete onore no nasu tokoro wo tanomi to sezu. Negawaku wa mi chikara nite warera wo mamori, subete no wazawai wo manukareshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* II Korint. 11, 19 - 31.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 8, 4 - 15.

140

### Daisai-zen Dai Ichī Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, warera wo oshiete, ai nakuba, ikanaru okonai mo eki nashi; ai wa heiwa to moromoro no toku no obi nari to notamaeri; mata ai naki mono wa, ikeru to mo, shinitaru mono to mitome tamau. Negawaku wa Seirei wo kudashite, kono mottomo tōtoki toku wo warera no kokoro ni mitashi tamae. Hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no tame ni, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Korint. 13, 1 - 13.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 18, 31 - 43.

### Daisai Shijitsu.

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo hitotsu mo nikumazu, kui aratamuru tsumibito wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Negawaku wa warera no tame ni arata naru kuyuru kokoro wo tsukuri tamaite, makoto ni tsumi wo kanashimi, sono wazawai wo satori, jihi fukaki Chichi no mi te yori mattaki yurushi wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

141

*Kono Tokutō wa tōjitsu no asa yori Jukujitsu no zenseki made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō ni tsuzuki mochin beshi.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Yoer. 2, 12 (Ehoba ii tamau yori)

- 17.

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] ii tamau: Ima nite mo nanjira danjiki to nageki to kanashimi to wo nashi, kokoro wo tsukushite ware ni kaere. Nanjira koromo wo sakazu shite, kokoro wo saki, nanjira no Kami SHU ni kaeru beshi. Kare wa megumi ari, awaremi ari, katsu ikaru koto yuruku, itsukushimi ōi ni shite wazawai wo nasu wo kui tamau nari. Tare ka kare no aruiwa tachi kaeri, kuite megumi wo sono ato ni tome nokoshi, nanjira wo shite sosai to kwansai to wo nanjira no Kami SHU ni sasageshime tamawaji to shiran ya? Nanjira Shion nite rappa wo fuki narashi, danjiki wo sadame, kōkwai wo yobi tsudoe; tami wo atsume, sono kwai wo kiyoku shi, oitaru hito wo atsume, warawabe to chinomigo wo atsume, niimuko wo sono neya yori yobi idashi, niyome wo sono oku-neya yori yobi idase. Shikashite SHU ni tsukauru saishira wa hosodono to saidan no aida nite nakite ie: SHU yo, nanji no tami wo yurushi tamae, nanji no sangyō wo hajishimeraruru ni makase, kore wo kotokunibito ni osamesasuru nakare; nanzo kotokunibito wo shite, karera no Kami wa izuku ni aru to iwashimu beken ya?

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 6, 16 - 21.

*Daisai Sangeshiki wo mochiizaru toki wa, sono Shiki no owari no mitsu no Tokutō, sunawachi Shu yo, awaremi wo motte (366 peiji) ika wo Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni kurawau beshi.*

**Daisai Dai Ichi Shujitsu.**

**S**HIJŪNICHĪ no aida warera no tame ni danjiki shi tamaishi Shu yo, negawaku wa shokuyoku ni katsu chikara wo ataete, warera no niku wo rei ni fukuseshime, tsune ni Shu no michibiki ni shitagai, masumasu kiyoku tadashiku nari, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, yoyo sube osame tamau Shu ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

<sup>142</sup> *Shitosho.* II Korint. 6, 1 - 10.  
*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 4, 1 - 11.

**Daisai Dai Ni Shujitsu.**

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa warera ga mizukara tasukuru chikara naki wo shiri tamau. Negawaku wa tsune ni warera wo mamori, soto wa karada wo sokonau sainan wo fusegi, uchi wa tamashii wo semuru akunen wo nozoki tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Tesar. 4, 1 - 8.  
*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 15, 21 - 28.

**Daisai Dai San Shujitsu.**

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, shimobera no negai wo kaerimi, tainō no mi te wo nobete, subete no teki wo fusegi

tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite hitoe ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* *Epes.* 5, 1 - 14.  
*Fukuinsho.* *Ruk.* 11, 14 - 28.

**Daisai Dai Shi Shujitsu.**

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, warera ashiki waza ni yorite basseraru beki mono naredomo, awaremi wo motte warera wo yurushi, warera wo nagusame tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.* <sup>143</sup>

*Shitosho.* Garat. 4, 21 - 31.  
*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 6, 1 - 14.

**Daisai Dai Go Shujitsu.**

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no tami wo kaerimi, ōi naru megumi wo motte tsune ni michibiki, mi to tamashii to wo mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Heb. 9, 11 - 15.  
*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 8, 46 - 59.

**Fukukwatsu-zen Shujitsu.**

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, yo no hito wo fukaku aishi, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo kudashi, kore wo shite warera to onaji

nikutai wo tori, jūjika ni shinite, bammin no tame ni ken-  
son no mohan to narashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa sono  
144 mohan ni shitagaite kurushimi wo shinobi, mata sono  
yomigaeri no saiwai ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae.  
Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō wa mokuyōbi no ban made mochiu beshi.*

*Shitoshō.* Pirip. 2, 5 - 11.

*Fukuinshō.* Mat. 27, 1 - 54.

### Fukukwatsu-zen Getsuyōbi.

*Shitoshō daiyō.* Izay. 63, 1 - 19.

**K**ONO Edomu yori kitari, akaki koromo wo kite  
Bozura yori kitaru mono wa tare zo? Sono yoso-  
oi hanayaka ni, ōi naru chikara wo mote ikameshiku  
ayumi kitaru mono wa tare zo? Kore wa gi wo mote  
katari, ōi ni sukui wo hodokosu ware nari. Nanji no  
yosooi wa nani yue ni akaku, nanji no koromo wa nani  
yue ni sakabune wo fumu mono to hitoshiki ya? Ware  
wa hitori nite sakabune wo fumeri; moromoro no tami no  
naka ni ware to tomo ni suru mono nashi; ware ikari ni  
yorite karera wo fumi, ikidōri ni yorite karera wo fumi  
nijiritareba, karera no chi waga koromo ni sosogi, waga  
yosooi wo kotogotoku kegashitari. Sowa keibatsu no hi  
waga kokoro no uchi ni ari, aganai no toshi sude ni kita-  
reri. Ware mite, tasukuru mono naku, sasauru mono  
naki wo ayashimeri; kono yue ni waga kaina ware wo

sukui, waga ikidōri ware wo sasaetari. Ware ikari ni  
yorite moromoro no tami wo fumi osae, ikidōri ni yorite  
karera wo yowashime, karera no chi wo chi ni nagare-  
shimetari. Ware wa SHU [*Ehoba*] no warera ni hodokoshi  
tamaeru moromoro no megumi to, sono homare to wo  
katari tsuge; mata sono awaremi ni shitagai, sono ōku  
no megumi ni shitagaite, Isuraeru no ie ni hodokoshi  
tamaitaru ōi naru itsukushimi wo katari tsugen. SHU ii  
tamaeri: Makoto ni karera wa waga tami nari, itsuwari  
wo sezaru kora nari to. Kakute SHU wa karera no tame  
ni Sukuinushi to nari tamaeri. Karera no nayami no toki  
wa SHU mo nayami tamaite, sono mi mae no tsukai wo  
mote karera wo sukui; sono ai to sono awaremi to ni  
yorite karera wo aganai; karera wo motage, inishie no hi  
tsune ni karera wo idaki tamaeri. Shikaru ni karera wa  
motorite, sono kiyoki Mitama wo ureeshimetarū yue ni,  
SHU hirugaeri, karera no ada to narite, mizukara kore wo  
seme tamaeri. Koko ni sono tami inishie no Mōse no hi  
wo omoi idete iikeru wa: Karera to sono mure no bokusha  
to wo umi yori tazusae ageshi mono wa izuko ni ari ya?  
Karera no naka ni kiyoki Mitama wo okishi mono wa  
izuko ni ari ya? Eikwō no kaina wo Mōse no migi ni  
yukashime, karera no mae ni mizu wo sakite, mizukara  
tokoshie no na wo tsukuri; karera wo michibikite, uma no  
no wo hashiru ga gotoku, tsumazukade fuchi wo sugi-  
shimetarishi mono wa izuko ni ari ya? Tani ni kudaru  
kedamono no gotoku ni, SHU no Mitama karera wo ikowase

tamaeri. Shu yo, nanji wa kaku onore no tami wo michi-bikite, eikwō no na wo tsukuri tamaeri. Negawaku wa ten yori fushi misonawashi, sono eikwō aru kiyoki sumika yori mi tamae. Nanji no neshin to nanji no chikara aru mi waza to wa ima izuko ni ari ya? Nanji no sechi naru itsukushimi to awaremi to wa osaerarete, ware ni arawarezu. Nanji wa warera no Chichi nari; Aburahamu warera wo shirazu, Isuraeru warera wo mitomezu; saredo SHU yo, nanji wa warera no Chichi nari; inishie yori nanji no mi Na wo warera no Aganainushi to ieri. SHU yo, nani yue ni warera wo nanji no michi yori hanare madowashime, warera no kokoro wo katakuna ni shite, nanji wo osorezarashime tamau ya? Negawaku wa nanji no shimo-bera no tame ni, nanji no sangyō naru yakara no tame ni kaeri tamae. Nanji no kiyoki tami chi wo ete hisashikarazaru ni, warera no teki nanji no seijo wo fumi nijireri. Warera wa nanji ni inishie yori osamerarezaru mono no gotoku, nanji no mi Na wo mote tonaerarezaru mono no gotoku narinu.

*Fukuinsho.* Mak. 14, 1-72.

### Fukukwatsu-zen Kwayōbi.

*Shitoshō daiyō.* Izay. 50, 5-11.

SHU KAMI [*Ehoba*] waga mimi wo hiraki tamaeri; ware wa sakarau koto wo sezu, shirizoku koto wo sezariki. Ware wo muchi-utsu mono ni waga se wo

makase, waga hige wo nuku mono ni waga hō wo makase; haji to tsubaki to wo sakuru tame ni kao wo ōu koto wo sezariki. Shu KAMI ware wo tasuke tamawan; kono yue ni ware hazuru koto nakaru beshi; ware waga kao wo ishi no gotoku shite, hajishimeraruru koto naki wo shiru. Ware wo gi to suru mono chikaki ni ari; tare ka ware to arasowan ya? Warera aitomo ni tatsubeshi; waga ada wa tare zo ya? Chikazuki kitare. Shu KAMI ware wo tasuke tamawan; tare ka ware wo tsumisen ya? Miyo, karera wa mina koromo no gotoku furubi, shimi no tame ni kui tsukusaren. Nanjira no uchi SHU [*Ehoba*] wo osore, sono shimobe no koe wo kiku mono wa tare zo ya? Kuraki wo ayumite hikari wo ezaru to mo, SHU no mi Na wo tanomi, onore no Kami ni tayore. Hi wo okoshi, hi no taba wo oburu mono yo, nanjira mina sono hi no honoo no naka wo ayume; mata nanjira no moyashitaru hi no taba no naka wo ayume. Nanjira kaku no gotoki koto wo waga te yori ukete, kanashimi no uchi ni fusu beshi.

*Fukuinsho.* Mak. 15, 1-39.

### Fukukwatsu-zen Suiyōbi.

*Shitoshō.* Heb. 9, 16-28.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 22, 1-71.

### Fukukwatsu-zen Mokuyōbi.

*Shitoshō.* I Korint. 11, 17-34.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 23, 1-49.

145

**Jukujitsu.***(Kinyōbi)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no kazoku wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo, hitoe ni koinegai tatematsuru. Shu Iesu Kirisuto wa kono kazoku wo sukuwan tame ni amanjite uragirare, akunin no te ni watasare, jūjika no ue ni korosare tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi to Seirei to, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni eikwō aran koto wo. *Amen.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, Seirei wo motte zen Kōkwai wo kiyome, tsune ni kore wo osame tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa Kōkwai no eda taru, moromoro no hito, no taine ni sasaguru inori wo uke, onoono sono tsutome wo tsukushi, shinjitsu ni Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

146

**B**AMMIN no Tsukurinushi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo kotogotoku aishi, tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu, Shu ni kaerite ikuru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa Yudayabito, Mahometto-kyōto, mishinja, itansha wo awaremi, sono shirazaru wo satorase, sono katakuna naru wo yawarage, mi kotoba wo karonzuru kokoro wo nozoki tamae. Hōme tatematsuru beki Shu yo, karera wo makoto no

Isuraerubito to tomo ni sukui, hitotsu no mure to nashi, hitori no Hitsujikai ni shitagawase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Heb. 10, 1-25.*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 19, 1-37.**Fukukwatsu Zenjitsu.**

**S**HU yo, warera megumi ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no shi ni au koto wo etari. Negawaku wa tsune ni akuyoku wo koroshi, mi Ko to tomo ni hōmurare, tsui ni shi to haka no mon wo tōrite, yomigaeri no yorokobi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Warera no tame ni shinite hōmurare, yomigaeri tamaishi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 3, 17-22.*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 27, 57-66.**Fukukwatsu Shujitsu.**

*Sōto no toki Shi 95 hen no kawari ni, sa no Shō wo utai, aruwa shōsu beshi.*

**W**ARERA no Sugikoshi no Kohitsuji, sunawachi°  
 Ki | risu- to | wa :  
 Sude ni hofu- | rare | tama- | eri.

2. Sareba warera wa furuki pandane wo mochiizu\* mata aku to yokoshima no pandane wo | mochi- | izu : Shinjitsu to makoto to no tanenashi-pan wo mochi-ite\* matsuri wo | oko- | nau | beshi.

(I Korint. 5, 7-8)

3. Kirisuto shinin no uchi yori yomigaerite, mata shini | tama- | wazu :  
Shi mo mata kare ni shu to | naru | koto | nashi.

4. Sono shini tamaeru wa, tsumi ni tsukite hitotabi shini ° tama- | eru | nari :

148

Sono iki tamaeru wa Kami ni tsukite iki | tama- | eru | nari.

5. Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo, onore wo tsumi ni tsukite wa ° shini- | taru | mono :

Kami ni tsukite wa, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite ikitaru mono to | omo- | u be- | shi. (Rom. 6, 9-11)

6. Masashiku Kirisuto wa shinin no uchi yori ° yomi- | gae- | ri :

Neburitaru mono no hatsuho to | nari | tama- | eri.

7. Sore shi no, hito ni yorite kitarishi | goto- | ku :

Shinin no yomigaeri mo, mata hito ni | yori- te | kita- | reri.

8. Subete no hito Adamu ni yorite shinuru | goto- | ku :  
Subete no hito Kirisuto ni | yori- te | iku | beshi.

(I Korint. 15, 20-22)

- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko Iesu 149  
Kirisuto wo motte shi ni kachi, kagiri naki inochi no mon wo hiraki tamaeri. Negawaku wa, koto naru megumi wo motte warera no kokoro ni okoshi tamau, yoki negai woba, tavezaru tasuke ni yorite jikkō suru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to, Ittai no Kami ni mashi-mashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Shitoshō.* Koros. 3, 1-7.

*Fukuinshō.* Yoh. 20, 1-10.

### Fukukwatsu-go Getsuyōbi.

*Shitoshō daiyō.* Shitog. 10, 34-43.

*Fukuinshō.* Ruk. 24, 13-35.

### Fukukwatsu-go Kwayōbi.

*Shitoshō daiyō.* Shitog. 13, 26-41.

*Fukuinshō.* Ruk. 24, 36-48.

### Fukukwatsu-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Chichi yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko wo 150  
ataete, warera no tsumi no tame ni shinashime, mata warera no gi to seraren ga tame ni yomigaerashime tama- eri. Negawaku wa yokoshima no pandane wo nozoki,

tsune ni kiyoki okonai to makoto to wo motte, Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Yoh. 5, 4-12.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 20, 19-23.

### Fukukwatsu-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko wo ataete, warera no tsumi no ikenie to nashi, mata yoki okonai no mohan to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa fukaku kansha shite, sono hakaru bekarazaru megumi wo uke, hibi chikara wo tsukushite, sono kiyoki okonai no ato wo fumu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 2, 19-25.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 10, 11-16.

### Fukukwatsu-go Dai San Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mayoeru mono ni makoto no oshie no hikari wo arawashi, tadashiki michi ni kaerese tamau. Negawaku wa Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni tsuranaritaru hitobito, mina sono hōzuru tokoro ni kanawazaru mono wo sari, moppara kore ni kanau mono wo oi motomuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 2, 11-17.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 16, 16-22.

### Fukukwatsu-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu no hoka ni tsumibito no midari naru kokoro wo osamuru mono nashi. Negawaku wa warera ni, Shu no imashime wo aishi, Shu no yakusoku wo shitau megumi wo atae, kono hakanaki yo ni oru mo, tsune ni kokoro wo makoto no tanoshimi aru tokoro ni oku koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Yak. 1, 17-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 16, 5-15.

### Fukukwatsu-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

**M**OROMORO no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Shu yo, Seirei no kankwa wo motte warera no kokoro ni yoki omoi wo okoshi, mata tavezaru michibiki wo motte kore wo okonawase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite inori tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wa suiyōbi no asa made mochiu beshi.*

*Shitosho.* Yak. 1, 22-27.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 16, 23 (Makoto ni, makoto ni yori)

-33-

### Shōtenjitsu.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no ten ni nobori mashishi koto wo shinzeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no kokoro wo ten ni noborase, tsune



ni Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto to tomo ni orashime tamae. *Amen.*

*Kono Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wa doyōbi no asa made mochiu beshi.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 1, 1-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Mak. 16, 14-20.

### Shōten-go Shujitsu.

<sup>153</sup> EIKWŌ no Ō naru Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni ōi naru shōri wo atae, ten no mi kuni ni noborashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo sutete minashigo to sezu, Seirei wo okurite warera wo nagusame, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no sakidachi yuki tamaeru tokoro ni noborase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 4, 7-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 15, 26-16, 4 (tame nari made).

### Seirei Kōrinjitsu.

KAMI yo, kono setsu ni atarite Seirei wo kudashi, sono hikari wo motte mi tami no kokoro wo terashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera mo, onaji Seirei ni yorite tadashiku banji wo wakimae, tsune ni sono sei naru nagusame wo tanoshimu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 2, 1-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 14, 15-31 (tame nari made).

### Seirei Kōrin-go Getsuyōbi.

154

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 10, 34-48.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 3, 16-21.

### Seirei Kōrin-go Kwayōbi.

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 8, 14-17.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 10, 1-10.

### San-i Ittai Shujitsu.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, shimobera wo megumite makoto no kyōri wo shimeshi, Shu no San-i naru eikwō to, Ittai naru miizu to wo mitomete, ogamu koto wo esase tamaeri. Negawaku wa kataku kono shinkō wo mamori, moromoro no wazawai wo nogaruru koto wo esase tamae. Kono inori wo yoyo sube osame tamau, yuiitsu no Kami ni sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Mokush. 4, 1-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 3, 1-15.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

SUBETE yori-tanomu hito no chikara naru Kami yo, awaremi wo motte warera no inori wo uke tamae. Warera nikutai yowaku shite, Shu ni yorazareba, sara ni <sup>155</sup>

yoki waza wo nasu koto atawazu. Negawaku wa megumi wo motte warera wo tasuke, Shu no imashime wo mamori, omoi wo mo okonai wo mo hitoshiku, mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Yoh. 4, 7-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 16, 19-31.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

**S**HU ni sodaterarete, mi Na wo uyamau mono wo tasuke tamau Shu yo, megumi wo motte warera wo mamori, tsune ni Shu wo keiai suru kokoro wo atae tamawan koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Yoh. 3, 13-24.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 14, 16-24.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai San Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, inori suru kokoro wo warera ni atae tamaeri. <sup>156</sup> Awaremi wo motte warera no negai wo kiki, tsune ni tainō wo motte warera wo tasuke, ayaūiki toki ni mamori, nayameru toki ni nagusame tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite inori tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 5, 5 (Nanjira tagai ni *yori*)-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 15, 1-10.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

**S**UBETE yori-tanomu mono wo mamori tamau Kami yo, Shu ni yorazareba, tsuyoki koto naku, mata kiyoki koto nashi. Negawaku wa masumasu megumi wo kudashite, tsune ni warera wo michibiki, tsutsushimite kono kagiri aru yo wo tōri, tsui ni kagiri naki yo no saiwai ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 8, 18-23.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 6, 36-42.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, kono yo wo yasuraka ni osame, Shu no Kōkwai ni yasuki wo atae, tsune ni yorokobite Shu ni tsukaeshime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

157

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 3, 8-15 (agamu beshi *made*).

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 5, 1-11.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Roku Shujitsu.

**S**HU wo aisuru mono no tame ni, hito no omoi ni sugitaru, yoki tamamono wo sonae tamau Kami yo, subete no mono yori mo fukaku Shu wo aisuru ai wo, warera no kokoro ni sosogi, nozomu tokoro ni masaritaru, Shu no yakusoku no mono wo esase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* Rom. 6, 3-11.

*Fukuinshō.* Mat. 5, 20-26.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Shichi Shujitsu.

**M**OROMORO no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau, tainō no Shu yo, mi Na wo aisuru ai wo warera no kokoro ni tsugi, masumasu nesshin ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, moromoro no zen wo motte yashinai, mata ōi naru megumi wo motte, tayezu kono saiwai ni orashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* Rom. 6, 19-23.

*Fukuinshō.* Mak. 8, 1-9.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Hachi Shujitsu.

**T**ENCHI bammotsu wo mamorite, tsune ni kore wo osame tamau Kami yo, warera ni gai aru mono wo nozoki, eki aru mono wo atae tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* Rom. 8, 12-17.

*Fukuinshō.* Mat. 7, 15-21.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Ku Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, negawaku wa tsune ni tadashiki koto wo omoi, tadashiki koto wo okonau kokoro wo atae tamae. Warera Shu ni yorazu shite, hitotsu no yoki koto

wo mo nashi ezaru yue, mi megumi wo motte warera wo tasuke, shōgai mi kokoro ni shitagawashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru.

*Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* I Korint. 10, 1-13.

*Fukuinshō.* Ruk. 16, 1-9.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Jū Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, awaremi no mimi wo katabukete, shimobe no inori wo kiki tamae. Mata sono negau tokoro no mono wo en ga tame ni, mi kokoro ni kanau negai wo nasashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* I Korint. 12, 1-11.

*Fukuinshō.* Ruk. 19, 41-47 (miya nite oshiu *made*).

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūichi Shujitsu.

**A**WAREMI wo hodokosu toki, koto ni zennō wo arawashi tamau Kami yo, negawaku wa yutaka naru megumi wo ataete, Shu no imashime no michi wo ayumi, Shu no yakushi tamaeru ten no takara wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō.* I Korint. 15, 1-11.

*Fukuinshō.* Ruk. 18, 9-14.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūni Shujitsu.**

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsune ni warera no inori ni sakidachite kiki, isao naki shimobe no nozomu tokoro yori mo ōku atae tamau. Negawaku wa yutaka naru megumi wo sosogi, ryōshin no osore wo nozoki, tsumi no tame ni negai ezaru yoki mono wo atae tamae. Mi Ko, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* II Korint. 3, 4-9.

*Fukuinsho.* Mak. 7, 31-37.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūsan Shujitsu.**

**A**WAREMI fukaki zennō no Kami yo, mi tami no tadashiku tsukae matsuru wa, tada Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa, kono yo ni oite chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae, tsui ni chikai tamaishi ten no tamamono wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Garat. 3, 16-22.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 10, 23-37.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūshi Shujitsu.**

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera ni shinkō to nozomi to ai to wo mashi kuwae, mata Shu no yakushi tamaeru mono wo en ga tame ni, Shu no

meiji tamau tokoro wo ai seshime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Garat. 5, 16-24.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 17, 11-19.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūgo Shujitsu.**

**S**HU yo, tayezu awaremi wo hodokoshite Kōkwai wo mamori tamae. Hito wa yowaki ga yue ni, Shu ni yorazareba, taoruru no hoka nashi. Negawaku wa subete gai aru mono wo fusegi, eki aru mono wo ataete, tsune ni sukui no michi ni michibiki tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Garat. 6, 11-18.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 6, 24-34.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūroku Shujitsu.**

**S**HU yo, tayezu awaremi wo motte Kōkwai wo kiyome, subete no gai wo fusegi tamae. Kōkwai wa tada Shu no tasuke ni yorite anzen naru ga yue ni, megumi wo motte tsune ni kore wo mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 3, 13-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 7, 11-17.

**San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūshichi Shujitsu.**

**S**HU yo, megumi wo motte tsune ni warera no saki to nari, ato to narite, taema naku moromoro no yoki

waza wo okonawashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 4, 1-6.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 14, 1-11.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūhachi Shujitsu.

<sup>163</sup> **K**AMI yo, negawaku wa yo to niku to akuma to no izanai wo fusegu megumi wo atae, kiyoki kokoro wo idakite, tada Shu ni nomi shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Korint. 1, 4-8.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 22, 34-46.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūku Shujitsu.

**K**AMI yo, Shu ni yorazareba, mi kokoro ni kanau koto atawazaru yue ni, Seirei wo motte warera no kokoro wo osame, tsune ni michibiki tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 4, 17-32.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 9, 1-8.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijū Shujitsu.

**I**TO awaremi fukaki zennō no Kami yo, yutaka naru megumi wo warera ni atae, subete gai aru mono wo fusegi tamae. Mata tsune ni karada to tamashii to ni sonae wo nashi, yorokobite mi kokoro ni kanau koto wo

okonawashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 5, 15-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 22, 1-14.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūichi Shujitsu.

**A**WAREMI fukaki Shu yo, mi tami no tsumi wo yurushi, kore ni yasuki wo atae, sono fugi wo kotogotoku kiyome, odayaka naru kokoro wo motte Shu ni tsukaeshime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 6, 10 (Waga kyōdai yo yori)-20.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 4, 46-54.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūni Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, tsune ni Shu no kazoku naru Kōkwai wo mamori, keishin no kokoro wo tamotashime tamae. Mata Shu no megumi ni yorite subete no wazawai wo manukare, yoki okonai wo motte neshin ni Shu ni tsukae, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Pirip. 1, 3-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 18. 21-35.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūsan Shujitsu.

**S**HINKŌ no moto ni shite, warera no sakedokoro, warera no chikara naru Kami yo, mimi wo kata-

bukete Shu no Kōkwaī no inori wo kiki, sono shinjite negau tokoro wo esase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Pirip. 3, 17-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 22, 15-22.

### San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūshi Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, ōi naru awaremi wo motte, mi tami no toga wo yurushi, sono yowaki ni yorite okaseru tsumi no nawame wo, toki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Ten no Chichi yo, homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamae. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Koros. 1, 3-12.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 9, 18-26.

*San-i Ittai-go Shujitsu no kazu nijūshi ijō no toshi wa, Gen-ihōsetsu ni nokorishi Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wo motte oginai; nijūshi ika no toshi wa, amaru mono wo habuku.*

### Kōrinsetsu-zen Shujitsu.

**S**HU yo, negawaku wa mi tami no kokoro wo hagemashi, ōku no yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, yutaka ni Shu yori mukui wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Erem. 23, 5-8.

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] ii tamaikeru wa: Miyo, waga Dabide ni hitotsu no tadashiki Eda wo okosu hi kitaran; kare

ō to narite yo wo osame, sakae, ōyake to tadashiki wo yo ni okonau beshi. Sono hi Yuda wa sukui wo e, Isuraeru wa yasuki ni oran. Sono Na wa SHU warera no Gi to tonaeraru beshi. Kono yue ni SHU ii tamau: Miyo, Isuraeru no tami wo Ejiputo no chi yori michibiki idaseshi SHU wa iku to, hitobito mata iwazu shite; Isuraeru no ie no sue wo, kita no chi to sono subete oi yarishi chi yori, michibiki idaseshi SHU wa iku to iu hi kitaran. Karera wa onore no chi ni oru beshi.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 6, 5-14.

### Seito Andere-bi.

(11 gwatsu 30 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa sei naru Shito Andere ni, tadachi ni mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no meshi ni shitagau megumi wo atae tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, mi kotoba ni yorite meshi wo kōmuritaru mono mo, tadachi ni kore ni shitagai, onore wo sasagete, Shu no imashime wo mamoru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Rom. 10, 9-21.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 4, 18-22.

### Seito Tomasu-bi.

(12 gwatsu 21 nichi)

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, sei naru Shito 167  
Tomasu ni, mi Ko no yomigaeri wo utagau koto wo

yurushite, michi no akashi wo masumasu kataku shi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera ni, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo utagawazaru, mattaki shinkō wo ataete, Shu ni semeraruru koto nakarashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo eikwō aru, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Epes. 2, 19-22.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 20, 24-31.

### Seito Pauro Kaishinjitsu.

(1 getsu 25 nichi)

**K**AMI yo, Shu wa Shito Pauro no dendō ni yorite, Fukuin no hikari wo zensekai ni terashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa sono kaishin wo kioku shi, kore wo kansha shite, sono nobe tsutaeshi sei naru oshie ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 9, 1-22.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 19, 27-30.

### Hikenjitsu :

*mata Otome Maria Hiketsujitsu.*

(2 gwatsu 2 ka)

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, kono hi, hitori no mi Ko nikutai nite miya ni sasagerare tamaeri. Kaku no gotoku warera mo, kokoro wo kiyomerare, mi

Ko ni yorite Chichi ni sasageraren koto wo, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Marak. 3, 1-5.

**M**IIYO, ware waga tsukai wo tsukawasan ; kare waga kao no mae ni michi wo sonaen ; mata nanjira ga motomuru tokoro no Shu, sunawachi nanjira no yorokobu keiyaku no Tsukai, tachimachi sono miya ni kitaran ; miyo, kare kitaran to, bangun no SHU [*Ehoba*] ii tamau. Saredo sono kitaru hi ni wa, tare ka tae en ya ? Sono arawaruru toki ni wa, tare ka tachi en ya ? Kare wa kin wo fuki wakuru mono no hi no gotoku, nunosarashi no aku no gotoku naran. Kare wa gin wo fuki wakete, kore wo kiyomuru mono no gotoku zasen ; kare wa Rebi no sue wo kiyome, kingin no gotoku karera wo kiyomen ; shikashite karera wa gi wo mote sasagemono wo SHU ni sasagen. Sono toki Yuda to Erusaremu no sasagemono wa mukashi no hi no gotoku, mata saki no toshi no gotoku, SHU ni yorokobaren. Ware nanjira ni chikazukite sabaki wo nashi ; uranaisha ni mukai, kan-in wo okonau mono ni mukai, itsuwari no chikai wo naseru mono ni mukai, yatoibito no atai wo kasume, yamome to minashigo wo shietage, kotokunibito wo oshi mage, ware wo osorezaru monodomo ni mukaite, sumiyaka ni akashi wo nasan to, bangun no SHU ii tamau.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 2, 22-40.

**Seito Mattea-bi.***(2 gwatsu 24 ka)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu wo watashishi Yuda no kawari ni, chūgi naru shimobe Mattea wo erabi, jūni Shito ni tsurane tamaeri. Negawaku wa tsune ni Kōkwai wo mamorite, itsuwari no shito wo fusegi, chūjitsu naru bokushi wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō daiyō. Shitog. 1, 15-26.**Fukuinshō. Mat. 11, 25-30.***Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu.***(3 gwatsu 25 nichi)*

169 **S**HU yo, ten no tsukai no tsuge wo motte, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no nikutai to naru koto wo shimeshi tamaeri. Negawaku wa mi megumi wo warera no kokoro ni sosogi, sono kurushimi to jūjika no isao ni yorite, sono yomigaeri no eikwō ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō daiyō. Izay. 7, 10-15.*

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] futatabi Ahazu ni tsugete ii tamawaku: Nanji no Kami SHU ni hitotsu no shirushi wo motomeyo; aruiwa fukaki tokoro, aruiwa ue no takaki tokoro ni motomeyo. Ahazu iikeru wa, Ware kore wo motomeji; ware wa SHU wo kokoromuru koto wo sezarū beshi.

Izaya iikeru wa: Dabide no ie yo, kou, nanjira kike; nanjira hito wo wazurawashi, kore wo chiisashi to shite, mata waga Kami wo mo wazurawasan to suru ka? Kono yue ni Shu mizukara hitotsu no shirushi wo nanjira ni tamau beshi. Miyō, otome haramite ko wo uman; sono na wo Immanueru to tonau beshi. Kare aku wo sute, zen wo erabu koto wo shiru korooi ni itarite, nyūso to hachimitsu to wo kurawan.

*Fukuinshō. Ruk. 1, 26-38.***Seito Mako-bi.***(4 gwatsu 25 nichi)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Fukuin-kisha Mako wo motte ten no michi wo Seikōkwai ni oshie tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, kodomo no gotoku eki naki oshie no kaze ni ugokasarezu, mi megumi ni yorite kataku tachi, Fukuin no makoto wo mamoru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō. Epes. 4, 7-16.**Fukuinshō. Yoh. 15, 1-11.***Seito Piripo oyobi Seito Yakobu-bi.***(5 gwatsu 1 nichi)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, kagiri naki inochi wo uru wa, makoto ni Shu wo shiru ni yoru. Negawaku wa warera, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa michi nari, makoto nari, inochi nari to satori, sei naru Shito Piripo, Yakobu no ato



wo fumite, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru michi wo tayezu ayumashime tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Yak. 1, 1-12.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 14, 1-14.

### Seito Barunaba-bi.

(6 gwatsu 11 nichi)

**S**EI naru Shito Barunaba ni, Seirei no koto naru tamamono wo sazuke tamaishi, zennō no Kami yo, moromoro no tamamono wo motte warera wo tomase, mata kore wo mochiite tsune ni Shu no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 11, 22-30.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 15, 12-16.

### Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu.

(6 gwatsu 24 ka)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa kushiki setsuri wo motte sono shimobe Shisenja Yohane wo umareshime, kore wo tsukawashite kui-aratame no oshie wo nobe, Kirisuto no michi wo sonaeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, sono oshie ni shitagaite shinjitsu ni kui aratame, sono okonai ni naraitse tsune ni makoto wo katari, habakarazu shite aku wo seme, michi no tame ni kurushimi wo shinobu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Izay. 40, 1-11.

**N**ANJIRA no Kami ii tamawaku: Nagusameyo, nanjira waga tami wo nagusameyo; nengoro ni Erusaremu ni katari, kore ni yobawari tsugeyo; sono fukueki no ki sude ni owari, sono toga sude ni yurusaretari; sono moromoro no tsumi ni yorite, SHU [*Ehoba*] no te yori ukeshi tokoro wa bai shitari to.

Yobawaru mono no koe kikoyu, iwaku: Nanjira no nite SHU no michi wo sonae, sabaku ni warera no Kami no ōji wo naoku seyo to. Moromoro no tani wa takaku, moromoro no yama to oka to wa hikuku serare, magari-taru wa naoku, kewashiki wa tairaka ni seraru beshi; kakute SHU no eikwō araware, hito mina tomo ni kore wo min. Kowa SHU no mi kuchi yori katari tamaeru nari. Koe kikoyu, iwaku: Yobaware. Kotaete iu: Nani to yobawaru beki ka? Iwaku: Hito wa mina kusa nari, sono hae wa subete no no hana no gotoshi; kusa wa kare, hana wa shibomu; SHU no iki sono ue ni fukikereba nari; geni tami wa kusa nari. Kusa wa kare, hana wa shibomu; saredo warera no Kami no kotoba wa tokoshie ni tatan.

Yoki otzure wo Shion ni tsutauru mono yo, nanji takaki yama ni nobore; yoki otzure wo Erusaremu ni tsutauru mono yo, nanji tsuyoku koe wo ageyo; koe wo age, osoruru nakare; Yuda no moromoro no machi ni tsugeyo: Nanjira no Kami kitari tamaeri to. Miyo, Shu KAMI [*Ehoba*] chikara wo mochte kitari tamawan;

sonō kaina wa sube osame tamawan; tamamono wa sono te ni ari, hataraki no atai wa sono mi mae ni ari. Shu wa bokusha no gotoku sono mure wo yashinai, sono kaina nite kohitsuji wo idaki, kore wo sono futokoro ni irete tazusae, chichi wo fukumasuru mono wo yawaraka ni michibiki tamawan.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 1, 57-80.

### Seito Petero-bi.

(6 gwatsu 29 nichī)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, Shito Petero ni moromoro no yoki tamamono wo sazuke, Shu no mure wo kau koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa, subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to bokushi wa chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, shinto wa sono oshie ni shitagai, tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni  
172 yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 12, 1-11.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 16, 13-19.

### Seito Yakobu-bi.

(7 gwatsu 25 nichī)

**A**WAREMI fukaki Kami yo, Shito Yakobu ga, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni mesareshi toki, sono chichi wo hanare, subete no mochimono wo sutete, tadachi ni

shitagaishi gotoku, warera mo yo to niku no akuyoku wo sute, tsune ni yorokobite Shu no imashime ni shitagawashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 11, 27-12, 3 (Petero wo mo torau made).

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 20, 20-28.

### Hen-yōbōjitsu.

(8 gwatsu 6 ka)

**K**AMI yo, Shu wa erabi tamaishi akashibito ni, mi sugata no kusushiku kawari, mi koromo no shiroku kagayakeru hitori no mi Ko wo, yama no ue nite arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo awaremi, kono yo no kokorozukai wo hanarete, eikwō no Ō no uruwashiki wo aogi miru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau,  
173 Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* II Pet. 1, 13-18.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 17, 1-8.

### Seito Barutoromai-bi.

(8 gwatsu 24 ka)

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito Barutoromai ni, mi kotoba wo shinjite, kore wo nobe tsutauru megumi wo atae tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no Kōkwaī ni mo, mi kotoba wo uke, kore wo

aishi, kore wo nobe tsutauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 5, 12-16.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 22, 24-30.

### Seito Matai-bi.

(9 gwatsu 21 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko wo motte mitsugitori Matai wo meshite, Shito to nashi, Fukuin-kisha to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo shite, yo no takara wo musaboru kokoro wo sutete, mi Ko ni shitagawashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni shite yoyo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* II Korint. 4, 1-6.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 9, 9-13.

### Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi.

(9 gwatsu 29 nichi)

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru Kami yo, Shu wa tae naru chie wo motte, ten no tsukai to yo no hito to no kurai wo tate, sono tsutome wo sadame tamaeri. Negawaku wa, ten ni oite tsune ni Shu ni tsukauru mi tsukai ni meijite, chi ni aru warera wo mamorashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō.* Mokush. 12, 7-12.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 18, 1-10.

### Seito Ruka-bi.

(10 gwatsu 18 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Fukuin ni yorite homare wo etaru, isha Ruka wo meshite, Fukuin-kisha to nashi, tamashii no isha to nashi tamaeri. Sono oshie no kusuri wo motte, warera no tamashii no yamai wo iyashi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* II Tem. 4, 5-15.

*Fukuinsho.* Ruk. 10, 1-7 (ube nareba nati made).

### Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi.

(10 gwatsu 28 nichi)

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito to Yogensha no motoi no ue ni Kōkwaï wo tate, Iesu Kirisuto wo sumi no oya-ishi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa karera no oshie ni yorite, warera kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, mi kokoro ni kanau kiyoki miya to naru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho.* Yud. 1-8.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 15, 17-27.

## Shoseito-bi.

*(11 gwatsu 1 nichi)*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa erabi tamaishi mono wo musubi awase, mi Ko warera no Shu Kirisuto no karada naru Kōkwai ni tsurane tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera ni megumi wo atae, Shu no seito no mohan ni shitagaite, tsune ni kiyoki koto wo okonai; tsui ni, Shu wo aisuru mono no tame ni sonae tamaishi, ōi naru yorokobi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitosho daiyō. Mokush. 7, 2-12.**Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 1-12.**Tokuto - cwar.*

## SEISANSHIKI ZENTŌ.



177

*Kono Shiki wa Seisan wo okonau baai ni, Sōtō Tangwan ni daiyō suru koto wo u.*

*Hajime ni kwaishi kwaishū tachi, kwaishi sa na Seigo issetsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku su beshi.*

**S**HU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri; zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 sho 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran; mata izuku nite mo, kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo waga Na ni sasagen; sowa waga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi 51 pen 17 setsu.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū hizamatuki, kwaishi in beshi.*

178

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, subete no hito no kokoro wa Shu ni araware, subete no nozomi wa Shu ni shirare, subete no mitsuji wa Shu ni kakururu koto nashi. Negawaku wa Seirei no kankwa nite warera no kokoro no omoi

wo kiyome, mattaku Shu wo aishi, mi Na wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

*Kwaishi.* Kami yo, suniyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke tamae.

*Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

179 *Kwaishū.* Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yōyo kagiri naku aru nari. *Amen.*

*Kwaishi.* Nanjira Shu wo home matsure.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Shihen nite yomu toki wa kore wo mochiizu. Fukukwatsujitsu ni wa Fukukwatsu Shō (147 peiji) ni kau.*

*Shi 95 Hen.*

**I**ZA warera SHU ni mukaite | uta- | i :

Sukui no iwa ni mukaite yorokobashiki | koe | wo a- | gen.

2. Warera kansha wo mote sono ° mi | mae · ni | yuki :  
Shu ni mukai uta wo mote yorokobashiki | koe |  
wo a- | gen.

3. SHU wa ōi naru | Kami | nari :  
Moromoro no Kami ni masareru ōi | naru | Ō | nari.
4. Chi no fukaki tokoro mina sono | te ni | ari :  
Yama no itadaki mo mata | Kami · no | mono | nari.
5. Umi wa Kami no mono\* sono tsukuri tamau | toko-  
ro | nari :  
Kawakeru chi mo mata sono te nite ° tsu- | kuri |  
tama- | eri. 180
6. Iza warera ogami | hire- | fushi :  
Warera wo tsukureru SHU no mi mae ni ° hi- |  
zama- | zuku | beshi.
7. Shu wa warera no | Kami | nari :  
Warera wa sono maki no tami\* sono te no | hitsu-  
| ji na- | ri.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite sadamareru Shihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Ippen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa sūhen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni Kyūyaku no Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, nochi Sambī no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu.*

*Sambī no Shō.*

**W**ARERA Kami wo home | matsu- | ri :  
Kami wo Shu nari to | shin- | nin | su.  
2. Zenchi wa tokoshie no | Chichi | wo :

- Agame | tate- | matsu- | ru.
3. Mi tsukai to ten no uchi no chikara | aru | mono :  
Mina Shu ni ° mu- | kai- te | uta- | i,
4. Kerubimu to | Sera- | pimu :  
Taema naku ° u- | tai- te | iwa- | ku ;
- 181 5. Sei naru kana\* sei naru kana\* sei | naru | kana :  
Bangun no | Kami | naru | Shu ;
6. Shu no eikwō aru | mii- | zu :  
Ten- | chi ni | mitsu | to.
7. Eikwō aru Shito | no ku- | mi :  
Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.
8. Homare aru Yogensha | no mu- | re :  
Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.
9. Shiroki koromo no Junkyōsha | no ta- | i :  
Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.
10. Tenka no Sei- | kō- | kwai :  
Mina Shu wo | shin- | nin | su ;
11. Sowa ° ha- | kari | naki :  
Mi- | izu | aru | Chichi,
12. Makoto naru hitori | no mi | Ko :  
Nagusamenushi naru | Sei- | rei | nari.
13. Ki- | risu- to | yo :  
Shu wa ei- | kwō no | Ō | nari ;
14. Shu wa | Chichi | no :  
Tokoshie ni ° i- | masu | mi Ko | nari.
15. Shu wa hito wo sukuwan tame\* hito to nari ° ta- |  
mau | toki :

- Otome no hara wo mo itoi | tama- wa- | zari- | ki.
16. Shu wa shi no kurushimi ni | kachi- | te :  
Subete no shinto no tame tenkoku no mon wo °  
hi- | raki | tama- | inu.
17. Shu wa Chichi no eikwō no | uchi | nite :  
Kami no migi ni | zashi | tama- | eri.
18. Mata futatabi ° ki- | tari- | te :  
Warera wo sabaki tamau | koto ° wo | shin- | zu.
19. Yue ni tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi ° shi- | mobe |  
wo :  
Tasuke tamawan koto wo inori | tate- | matsu- | ru.
20. Warera wo Shu no seito ni ° tsu- | rane- | te :  
Kagiri naki eikwō wo ° e- | sase | tama- | e.
21. Shu yo, Shu no tami wo | suku- | i :  
Shu no yuzuri wo ° saki- | wai | tama- | e.
22. Karera wo ° yashi- | nai- | te :  
Tokoshie ni idaki | tasu- ke | tama- | e.
23. Warera | hibi | ni :  
Shu wo ° a- | game | matsu- | ru.
24. Warera yoyo ° ka- | giri | naku :  
Mi Na wo | home | matsu- | ru.
25. Shu yo, kyō warera wo ° ma- | mori- | te :  
Tsumi wo okasu koto ° naka- | rashi- me | tama- | e.
26. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi | tama- | e :  
Warera wo ° awa- | remi | tama- | e.
27. Shu yo, warera Shu ni | tayo- | reri :  
Warera wo ° awa- | remi | tama- | e.
- 182
- 183

28. Shu yo, ware wa Shu ni | tayo- | reri :  
 Ware ni kagiri naku haji ° naka- | rashi- me |  
 tama- | e.

(*Tsugi ni Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shite, Zakaria no Shō mata wa Shi 100 Hen wo mochiu to mo zui nari.*)

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Koko nite mina uyaiyashiku hizamazuku beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

184 *Kwaishi.* Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami

yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu naru Kami yo, negawaku wa warera tsumibito no negai wo kiki, tenka no Seikōkwai wo osame, tadashiki michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa bankoku ni waboku to taihei to wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu no kariireba ni hataraku mono wo okuri tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa subete mayoeru hito, mata 185  
 azamukaretaru hito wo, makoto no michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa tateru mono wo tsuyome, kokoro yowaki mono wo tasuke, taoretaru mono wo okoshi, tsui ni Satan wo warera no ashi no shita ni uchi-fuse tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa umi-oka no tabibito, sampu, byōnin, osanago wo mamori, mata hitoya ni aru mono to toriko wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa minashigo, yamome, yorube

naki hito, shietageraruru hito wo mamori, kore wo yashinai tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

186 *Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa kono moyori no shinto wo mamori, sono kokoro wo terashi, kore wo kiyome, masumasu mi kuni wo kono chi ni hirome tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa warera ni eki wo atauru mono wo shukushi; mata warera wo nikumi, soshiri, nayamasu mono wo yurushi sono kokoro wo aratame-sase tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa chi no sammotsu wo sakaeshime, kore wo mamorite warera no yō ni ate tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte bōfū, kōzui, jishin; kwasai, ekibyō, kikin; sonota no wazawai wo fusegi tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

187 *Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo atae, warera no tsumi to okotari to ayamachi to wo kotogotoku yurushi, mata mi kotoba ni shitagaite okonai wo aratamuru tame ni, Seirei no megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto zui nari. Tsugi ni kwaishi Seitaku ni susumu. Kwaishū hizamazuki, kwaishi wa tachite iu beshi.* 188

Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo kiku beshi.

**N**ANJI kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami wo aisu beshi. Kore dai ichi ni shite, ōji naru imashime nari. Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji; onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisu beshi. Subete no okite to yogensha wa, kono futatsu no imashime ni yoreri.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koinagai tatematsuru.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Koko nite kwaishi Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo sasagu. Shitosho Fukuinsho ika Seisanshiki (194 peiji) ni yoru.*



## SEISANSHIKI.

189



*Tōgai Kyōkwa no genzai juseisansha ni arazu shite Seisan wo uken to hossuru mono wa, arakajime sono i wo kwaishi ni tsūzu beshi.*

*Juseisansha no uchi, kenzen daizai wo okasu ka, mata wa genkō wo motte rinjin wo gaishite kwaishū wo hazukashimuru mono araba, kwaishi wa sono hito wo yobi idashite, makoto ni sono tsumi wo kui aratamezu, mata sono kuwaeshi gai wo tsugunowazu, aruwa nochi ni tsugunou kesshin akiraka narazu, kwaishū no haji wo susugazaru aida wa, Seisan ni baisu bekarazaru koto wo tsugu beshi.*

*Mata kwaishū no uchi tagai ni urami wo idaku mono, sono urami wo tokazaru aida wa, mae no kisoku ni shitagaite kore wo Seisan ni baiseshimuu bekarazu. Shikaredomo ipphō no hito sono rukeshi gai wo makoto ni yurushi, kuwaeshi gai wo tsugunowan to meigen shite yawaragi wo motomu to iedomo, ipphō wa kore wo irezu, nao urami wo tokazareba, kwaishi wa yawaragi wo motomuru mono ni Seisan wo yurushi, yawaragi wo irezaru mono ni kore wo yurusu bekarazu. Tadashi korera no shoichi wo nasu toki wa, kwaishi sono shisai wo nishūkan-nai ni Kantoku ni hōchi su beshi.*

*Seisan wo okonau toki wa, takujō ni seiketsu naru hakufu wo shūku beshi. Kwaishū wa mina hizamazuki, kwaishi Seitaku no kita ni tachi, tsugi no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni

190

tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, subete no hito no kokoro wa Shu ni araware, subete no nozomi wa Shu ni shirare, subete no mitsuji wa Shu ni kakururu koto nashi. Negawaku wa Seirei no kankwa nite warera no kokoro no omoi wo kiyome, mattaku Shu wo aishi, mi Na wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū ni mukaite Jikkai wo rōdoku su. Tadashi kwakkonai no kotoba wo shōryaku suru wa kwaishi no zui nari. Kwaishū wa nao hizamazuki, ikkai owaru goto ni sa no gotoku kiō no tsumi ni isukite Shu no awaremi wo koi, shōrai kore wo mamori uru megumi wo negau beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Kami kono subete no kotoba wo nobete ii tamawaku: Ware wa nanji no Kami Ehoba nari. Ware no hoka nani mono wo mo kami to suru nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji onore no tame ni, kami wa ten ni aru mono, shimo wa chi ni aru mono, mata chi no shita no mizu no naka ni aru mono no katachi ni nise, gūzō wo tsukuri, kore ni hirefushi tsukauru nakare. [Ware Ehoba nanji no Kami wa netamu Kami

191

nareba, ware wo nikumū mono ni wa, sono tsumi wo ko ni mukuite san-yodai ni oyoboshi, ware wō aishi, waga imashime wo mamoru mono ni wa, megumi wo hodokoshite sendai ni itaru nari.]

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji no Kami Ehoba no Na wo midari ni iu nakare. [Ehoba wa midari ni sono Na wo iu mono wo tsumi nashi to sezarū nari.]

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji ansokunichi wo sei to shite wasururu nakare. [Muyuka no aida hatarakite, nanji no subete no waza wo nasu beshi. Nanukame wa nanji no Kami Ehoba no yasumi nareba, nani no waza wō mo nasu bekarazu. Nanji mo, nanji no musuko musume, shimobe hashitame, kachiku, oyobi nanji no mon no uchi ni oru totsukunibito mo shikari. Sowa Ehoba muyuka no uchi ni ten tō chi to umi to sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukurite, nanukame ni yasumi tamaitareba nari. Koko wo motte Ehoba, ansokunichi wo iwaite sei to shi tamaeri.]

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji chichi to haha to wo uyamae. [Kowa nanji no Kami Ehoba no nanji ni tamau tokoro no chi ni, nanji no yowai no nagakaran tame nari.]

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji korosu nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji kan-in sūru nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji nusumu nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji [tonaribito ni tsukite] itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji [tonaribito no ie wo musaboru nakare. Tonaribito no tsuma, shimobe hashitame, ushi roba, mata subete tonaribito no mono wo] musaboru nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, korera no okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

*Tsugi no Seigo no yōhi wa kwaishi no zuii nari.*

Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

**N**ANJI kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami

164 wo aisu beshi. Kore dai ichi ni shite, ōi naru imashime nari. Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji; onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisu beshi. Subete no okite to yogensha wa, kono futatsu no imashime ni yoreri.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera no kokoro to karada wo kiyome, Shu no okite wo fumashime, Shu no iitsuke wo okonawashime, ōi naru chikara nite itsu made mo mamori tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Koko nite kwaishi Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo sasagu. Tsugi ni kwaishū za ni tsuki, kwaishi tachite Shitosho wo yomu. Owarite kwaishū mina tatsu. Kwaishi mata Fukuinsho wo yomu. Shitosho wo yomu mae ni, Shitosho (Shitosho daiyō no sho) wa nanisho nanshō nansetsu ika ni ari to ii; yomi owareba, Koko ni Shitosho yori owaru to iu beshi. Mata Fukuinsho wo*  
195 *yomu mae ni, Sei naru Fukuinsho wa Seito Nani no Fukuinsho nanshō nansetsu ika ni ari to ii; kwaishū wa Shu ni eikwō aran koto wo to tonae; yomi owareba, kwaishū wa Shu ni kansha shi tatematsuru to tonau. Tsugi ni kwaishū kwaishi ni shitagaitte Nikea Shinkyō wo tonau.*

*Nikea Shinkyō.*

**W**ARE wa yuiitsu no Kami, zennō no Chichi, tenchi to subete miyuru mono to miezaru mono no Tsukurinushi wo shinzu.

Ware wa yuiitsu no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu. Shu

wa yorozuyo no saki ni Chichi yori umaretaru hitori no mi Ko, Kami yori no Kami, Hikari yori no Hikari, makoto no Kami yori no makoto no Kami, tsukurarezu shite umare, Chichi to Ittai nari. Yorozu no mono Shu ni yorite tsukuraretari. Shu wa warera jinrui no tame, mata warera wo sukuwan ga tame ni ten yori kudari, Seirei ni yorite Otome Maria yori nikutai wo uke, jinsei wo tori, warera no tame ni Ponteo Pirato no toki jūjika ni tsukerare, kurushimi wo uke, hōmurare, Seisho ni kanaite mikkame ni yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, Chichi no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Mata eikwō wo motte futatabi kitari, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan. Sono kuni wa owaru koto nashi.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Seirei wa inochi wo atauru Nushi, Chichi to Ko yori ide, Chichi to Ko to tomo ni ogami agamerare, Yogensha ni yorite katari tamaishi Shu nari. Ware wa Shitotachi yori no yuiitsu no Seikōkwai wo shinzu. Tsumi no yurushi wo uru yuiitsu no Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo shinnin su. Shinishi hito no yomigaeri to raisei no inochi wo nozomu. *Amen.*

*Koko nite kwaishi honshūchū ni mamoru beki Seijitsu, Danjikijitsu, oyobi Seisan wo okonau hi wo hōkoku shi, mata sonota no hōkoku wo nasu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni Sekkyō wo nasu. Sekkyō owareba, kwaishi Seitaku ni kaerite sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo tekigi ni rōdoku su. Tadashi ta no kōtō no toki shinse wo atsumuru ni, kore wo tekiyō suru mo ka nari.*

**N**ANJIRA no hikari wo hito no mae ni kagayakase; kore hito no, nanjira ga yoki okonai wo mite,

ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi wo agamen tame nari.

197 *Mataiden 5 shō 16 setsu.*

Nanjira onoga tame ni takara wo chi ni tsumuna ; koko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonai, nusubito ugachite nusumu nari. Nanjira onoga takara wo ten ni tsume ; kashiko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonawazu, nusubito ugachite nusumanu nari. Sore nanji no takara no aru tokoro ni wa, nanji no kokoro mo aru beshi. *Mataiden 6 shō 19-21 setsu.*

Subete hito ni seraren to omou koto wa, hito ni mo mata sono gotoku seyo. Kore wa okite nari, mata yogensha nari. *Mataiden 7 shō 12 setsu.*

Ware ni mukai, Shu yo, Shu yo to iu mono kotogotoku wa tenkoku ni irazu. Tada ten ni imasu waga Chichi no mi mune wo okonau mono nomi, kore ni iru beshi. *Mataiden 7 shō 21 setsu.*

198 Zaakai tachite Shu ni iu : Shu, miyo, waga mochimono no nakaba wo mazushiki mono ni hodokosan. Moshi ware shii uttaete hito yori toritaru tokoro araba, shibai ni shite tsugunowan. *Rukaden 19 shō 8 setsu.*

Atauru wa ukuru yori mo saiwai nari to, Shu Iesu no mizukara ii tamaishi mi kotoba wo kioku seyo. *Shito Gyōden 20 shō 35 setsu.*

Tare ka onore no takara nite heisotsu no tsutome wo nasu mono aran ya? Tare ka budōbatake wo tsukurite, sono mi wo kurawanu mono aran ya? Tare ka hitsuji wo kaite, sono chichi wo nomazaru mono aran ya? *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 7 setsu.*

Moshi warera rei no mono wo nanjira ni makishi naraba, nanjira no niku no mono wo kari toru wa kwabun naran ya? *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 11 setsu.*

Nanjira shiranu ka : sei naru koto wo tsutomuru mono wa miya no mono wo shokushi, saidan ni tsukauru mono wa saidan no mono ni azukaru wo? Kaku no gotoku Shu mo mata, Fukuin wo nobe tsutauru mono no, Fukuin ni yorite sugiwai su beki koto wo sadame tamaeri. *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 13 setsu, 14 setsu.*

Sukunaku maku mono wa sukunaku kari, ōku maku mono wa ōku karu beshi. Onono oshimu koto naku, shiite suru koto naku, sono kokoro ni sadameshi gotoku seyo. Kami wa yorokobite atauru hito wo aishi tamaeba nari. *Korinto Kōsho 9 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Michi wo oshieraruru mono wa, oshuru mono ni subete no yūeki naru mono wo wake atau beshi. Mizukara azamuku nakare ; Kami wa anadoru beki mono ni arazu ; sowa hito no maku tokoro no mono wa, mata sono karu tokoro to naru nari. *Garateyasho 6 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Ori araba, subete no hito ni zen wo nasu beshi ; shinkō no yakara ni mukaite wa, wakete kore wo nasu beshi. *Garateyasho 6 shō 10 setsu.*

Kami wo uyamaite taru koto wo shiru wa, ōi naru ri nari. Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu ; mata nani wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazaru wa akiraka nari. *Temote Zensho 6 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Nanji kono yo no tomeru mono ni meizeyo : oshimi

naku hodokoshite hito to tomo ni shi, kakute onore no tame ni yoki motoi wo takuwae, mirai no sonae wo nasu beshi; kore makoto no inochi wo en tame nari to. *Temote Zensho 6 sho 17-19 setsu.*

Kami wa fugi naru mono ni arazareba, nanjira ga saki ni seito ni tsukae, ima mo nao kore ni tsukauru hataraki to, mi Na no tame ni arawaseshi ai to wo wasure tamawazu. *Heburaisho 6 shō 10 setsu.*

Zen wo nasu koto to, hodokoshi wo nasu koto to wo wasururu nakare. Kaku no gotoki matsuri wa, Kami no yorokobi tamau tokoro nari. *Heburaisho 13 shō 16 setsu.*

Yo no takara wo mochi, kyōdai no toboshiki wo mite awaremi no kokoro wo tozuru mono wa, ikade Kami wo aisuru no ai sono uchi ni oran ya. *Yohane dai Issho 3 shō 17 setsu.*

Mazushiki hito wo awaremu mono wa SHU ni kasu nari; Shu wa sono hodokoshi wo tsugunoi tamawan. *Shingen 19 shō 17 setsu.*

Mazushiki hito wo kaerimiru mono wa saiwai nari; SHU wa wazawai no hi ni kore wo tasuke tamawan. *Shi 41 pen 1 setsu.*

*Ijō no Seigo wo yomu aida ni, Shitsujū aruwa ta no tekininsha, shinse sonota kwaishū no sasaguru mono wo atsumete Chōrō ni mochi hitaru beshi. Chōrō wa kore wo torite uyūyashiku kakage, Seitaku no ue ni oku. Koko nite sa no Seigo wo shōshi aruwa utau beshi.*

Yorozu no mono wa Shu yori izu; warera wa tada Shu

no mi te yori ukete Shu ni sasagetaru nari. *Rekidai Shiryaku Jō 29 shō 14 setsu.*

*Seisan wo okonawaba, Chōrō pan to budōshu wo Seitaku no ue ni oku beshi.*

*Koko nite Chōrō, Warera naninani no tame ni inoru beshi to ite, Rōnji Kitō-chū no Dendō no tame no Inori aruwa Senrei Shigwansha no tame no Inori wo mochiuru wa zuii nari. Tsugi ni Chōrō iu beshi.*

Warera subete no hito, kotō ni Kirisuto no zen Kōkwai no tame ni inoru beshi.

*Shinse sonaemono naki toki wa [ ] no uchi no kotoba wo habuku.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa sei naru Shito wo motte, moromoro no hito no tame ni negai, inori, kansha suru koto wo oshie tamaeri. Awareremi wo motte [warera no shinse sonaemono wo uke,] warera no inori wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa tsune ni zen Kōkwai ni, makoto to shitashimi wo shitau kokoro wo atae, mi Na wo tonauru mono, mina onajiku mi kotoba no shinri wo satōri, itchi shin-ai suru koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa subete ken-i wo motsu mono, koto ni waga Tennō wo shukushi, matsurigoto wo okonau mono wo michi-biki, katayorazu shite aku wo basshi, zen wo shōshi, Shu no makoto no michi no mamori to narashime tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to Kwaishi ni megumi wo atae, sono okonai to oshie to ni yorite, Shu no ikeru makoto no kotoba wo shimeshi, tadashiku Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo okonawase tamae. Mata Shu no tami,

koto ni kono Kwaishū ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, tsutsushimate mi kotoba wo kiki, shōgai kiyoku tadashiku. Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, kono sadamari naki yo ni arite kanashimu mono, yameru mono, mazushiki mono, sonota wazawai ni aeru mono wo, mi megumi wo mote nagusame tasuke tamae. Mata Shu wo shinjite yo wo sarishi, Shu no shimobe no yue ni yorite, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono mohan ni narau megumi wo atae, karera to tomo ni tenkoku no saiwai ni azukarase tamae. Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, hitori no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

204

*Seisan wo okonau toki wa, kwaishū tachi, kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu beshi. Tadashi maigetsu ikkwaai mochiuru nomi nite mo ka nari.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, nanjira ima Sukuinushi Kirisuto no Niku to Chi no Seisan ni tsuranaran to hosseba, Seito Paturo ga, hito sono pan wo kurai, sono sakazuki yori nomu mae ni, mazu mizukara tadasu beshi to, susumeshi koto wo kangau beshi. Warera makoto ni kui aratame, ikeru shinkō wo motte kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni azukaraba, sono eki ōi nari. Kaku no gotoku suru toki wa, warera rei nite Kirisuto no niku wo kurai, sono chi wo nomi, warera Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto mo mata warera ni imashi, warera Kirisuto to hitotsu to nari, Kirisuto mo mata warera to hitotsu to nari tamau nari. Moshi Shu no karada wo wakimaezu, midari ni kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni azukaraba, kore Kirisuto no Niku to Chi wo

okashi, mizukara onore no batsu wo nomi-kui suru mono ni shite, ayaūki koto mo mata ōi nari. Yue ni kyōdai yo, Shu no sabaki wo manukaren ga tame ni, mizukara onore wo sabaki, sugishi tsumi wo makoto ni kuyami, ikeru shinkō wo motte kataku Sukuinushi Kirisuto wo shinji, okonai wo aratame, shinjitsu ni subete no hito wo aisu beshi. Sasureba nanjira kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo ukuru ni kanau mono to naran. Koto ni Sukuinushi Kirisuto, sono shi to kurushimi wo motte yo wo aganai tamaishi koto wo, Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi. Warera kuraki to shi no kage ni ori, tsumi ni nayamitarishikado, warera wo agete Kami no ko to nashi, kagiri naki inochi ni itarashimen tote, Kirisuto wa onore wo hikuku shi, hito to nari, jūjika no shi wo sae itowazu, tōtoki chi wo nagashi tamaeri. Shu wa kaku no gotoku warera wo aishite, hakaru bekarazaru megumi wo esase tamaeru koto wo, tsune ni kioku seshimen ga tame, kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo tate, sono ai no shirushi, mata shi no katami to nashi, kagiri naki nagusame wo atae tamaeri. Yue ni warera, tsune ni Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni kansha shi, isshin ni Shu no mi kokoro ni shitagai, shōgai kiyoku tadashiku shite, Shu ni tsukae tatematsuru beshi. Amen.

205

*Tsugi ni kwaishi Seisan ni baisuru mono ni sa no gotoku ni beshi.*

**N**ANJIRA makoto ni onore no tsumi wo kuyami, tonaribito wo aishi, ima yori nochi okonai wo

206

aratame, Kami no imashime ni shitagai, sono sei naru michi wo ayuman to suru mono wa, shinkō wo motte chikazuki, kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni tsuranarite nagusame wo ukeyo. Nanjira mazu uyaüyashiku hizamazuki, zennō no Kami ni tsumi wo sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi to Seisan wo ukuru mono, tomo ni uyaüyashiku hizamazuki, sa no Sange wo nasu beshi.*

**W**ARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, yorozu no mono no Tsukurinushi, yorozu no hito no Sabakinushi naru zennō no Kami yo, warera omoi to kotoba to okonai wo motte tsumi wo okashi, ikutabi to naku Shu ni somuki, Shu no ikari wo hikitaru koto wo kanashimite sange su. Warera fukaku kuyami, makoto ni tsumi wo nageki, kore wo omoi izuru goto ni urei, sono omoni ni taegatashi. Jihi fukaki Chichi yo, warera wo awaremi tamae; warera wo awaremi tamae. Mi Ko warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite sugishi tsumi wo kotogotoku yurushi, ima yori nochi okonai wo aratamete tsune ni Shu ni tsukae, mi kokoro ni kanai, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni Chōrō (Kantoku rinseki suru toki wa Kantoku) tachi, kwaishū ni mukaite sa no Shazai wo tsugu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, makoto ni kui aratame shinkō wo motte kie suru hito no tsumi wo, yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri.

Negawaku wa Kami nanjira wo awaremi, nanjira wo yurushi, sono tsumi yori sukui, zen wo nasu chikara wo katau shi, kagiri naki inochi ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

*Koko nite Chōrō sa no kotoba wo nobu beshi.*

**M**AGOKORO wo motte kie suru hito ni, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no ii tamau, nagusame no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

Subete rōsuru mono, omoni wo ou mono yo, ware ni kitare; ware nanjira wo yasumasen. *Mataiden 11 shō 28 setsu.*

Kami wa sono Hitorigo wo tamau hodo ni, yo wo aishi tamaeri; subete kare wo shinzuru mono no, horoburu koto naku shite, tokoshie no inochi wo en ga tame nari. *Yohanneden 3 shō 16 setsu.*

Seito Pauro no kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

Kirisuto Iesu, tsumi aru mono wo sukuwan tame ni yo, ni kitari tamaeri. Kore subete no hito no uku beki, makoto no kotoba nari. *Temote Zensho 1 shō 15 setsu.*

Seito Yohane no kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

Hito moshi tsumi wo okasaba, warera wo torinasu mono, gi naru Iesu Kirisuto, Chichi no mae ni ari. Kare wa warera no tsumi no tame ni, nadame no sonaemona nari. *Yohane dai Issho 2 shō 1 setsu, 2 setsu.*

Chōrō. Nanjira kokoro nite Shu wo aoge.

*Kwaishū.* Warera aogite Shu wo nozoman.

209 Chōrō. Warera Kami ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Kwaishū.* Sowa seitō ni shite nasu beki koto nari.

*Tsugi ni Chōrō Seitaku ni mukate sa no kotoba wo iu. Tadashi San-i Itai Shujitsu ni sono dai ichi no Kansha wo mochiuru toki wa, Shisei naru Chichi to iu kotoba wo habaku beshi.*

**S**HISEI naru Chichi, tokoshie ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, itsu izuko nite mo Shu ni kansha shi tatematsuru wa, seitō ni shite nasu beki tsutome nari.

*Tsugi ni sa no kotoba wo shōshi aruwa utau. Tadashi sa no Seijitsu ni wa sono hi no Kansha wo hono mae ni kizau beshi.*

**Y**UE ni warera, mi tsukai to mi tsukai no ōsa, oyobi ten no kwaishū to tomo ni, Shu no tōtoki mi Na wo agame, tsune ni Shu wo tataete iwan :

**S**EI naru kana, sei naru kana, sei naru kana, bangun no Kami; Shu no eikwō tenchi ni miteri. Ito takaki Shu yo, Shu ni eikwō aran koto wo. Amen.

210

*Kōtanjitsu.*

*Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.*

**K**OTO ni kono toki ni atari, hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo atae, Seirei no hataraki ni yorite, sono haha Otome Maria yori umareshime, makoto no jinsei wo sonae tamaeri. Kore sono tsumi no kegare naki wo

motte, warera no tsumi wo kotogotoku kiyomen ga tame nari. Yue ni . . .

*Fukukwatsujitsu.*

*Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.*

**K**OTO ni mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki yomigaeri no yue ni yorite, Shu wo home tatematsuru. Mi Ko wa makoto no Sugikoshi no Kohitsuji ni shite, warera no tame ni sonaerare, yo no tsumi wo nozoki, sono shi wo motte shi wo horoboshi, sono yomigaeri wo motte kagiri naki inochi wo atae tamaeri. Yue ni . . .

*Shōtenjitsu.*

*Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.*

**K**OTO ni Shu no aishi tamau mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no shōten no yue ni yorite, kansha shi tatematsuru. Mi Ko wa ito tōtoki yomigaeri no nochi, akiraka ni Shitotachi ni araware, warera no tame ni sumai wo sonaen tote, sono me no mae nite ten ni nobori tamaeri. Kowa warera wo Shu no imasu tokoro ni noborase, eikwō no uchi nite tomo ni ō tarashimen ga tame nari. Yue ni . . .

*Seirei Kōrinjitsu.*

*Tōjitsu yori nanukakan kore wo mochiu beshi.*

**K**OTO ni kono toki, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikai ni ōji, Seirei no kōrin shi tamaishi koto



wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Seirei wa niwaka naru hageshiki kaze no gotoki hibiki wo motte ten yori kudari, shita no gotoki honoo no katachi nite Shitotachi no ue ni todomari, karera ni subete no makoto wo oshie, kuniguni no kotoba wo kataru chikara wo atae, tsune ni isamashiku bankoku no hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutauru koto wo esase tamaeri. Kore ni yorite warera yami to madoi no uchi yori, akiraka naru hikari ni michibikare, Chichi to sono mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto to wo makoto ni shiru koto wo etari. Yue ni . . .

212

*San-i Ittai Shujitsu.*

*Tōjitsu kore wo mochiuru mo, tsugi no mono wo mochiuru mo ka nari.*

**S**HU wa yuūtsu no Kami, yuūtsu no Shu nari. Tada Ichi-i ni arazu shite, Ittai no uchi ni San-i mashimaseri. Warera wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei to no eikwō tomo ni hitoshiku shite, daishō sabetsu naki koto wo shinji tatematsuru. Yue ni . . .

*Mata.*

**K**OTO ni mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki shi to isao, oyobi Nagusamenushi naru Seirei wo tsukawashi tamaishi megumi wo, shashi tatematsuru. Mi Ko mo, Seirei mo, Chichi to Ittai ni shite, tokoshie ni imasu Kami nari. Yue ni . . .

*Tsugi ni Chōrō Seitaku no katawara ni hizamazuki, Seisan wo ukuru mono ni kawarite sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki Shu yo, warera wa aete, onore no tadashiki ni yorazu, tada Shu no ōi naru awaremi wo tanomite, ima mi tsukue no moto ni kitareri. Warera wa mi tsukue yori otsuru kuzu wo hirou ni mo tarānu 213  
mono naredomo, Shu wa kawaru koto naku, tsune ni awaremi wo hodokoshi tamau. Megumi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa warera, Shu no aishi tamau mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no niku wo kurai, sono chi wo nomi, warera no tsumi aru karada wa Kirisuto no karada nite kiyomerare, warera no tamashii wa sono tōtoki chi nite araware, warera wa tsune ni Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto wa tsune ni warera ni imasu koto wo esase tamae. Amen.

*Chōrō Seitaku no mae ni tachi, kwanishū no mae nite pan wo saki sakazuki wo toru jumbi wo nashi, sa no Seibetsu-tō no hitotsu wo mochiu beshi.*

**T**EN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, warera wo sukuwan ga tame, hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, jūjika no ue ni shiseshime tamaeri. Mata mi Ko Iesu wa, tada hitotabi sono mi wo 214  
sasagete ikenie to nashi, bammin no tsumi wo mattaku aganai; katsu sono tōtoki shi wo kinen suru shiki wo tatete, futatabi kitaru made tsune ni kore wo okonae to, Fukuin no uchi ni meiji tamaeri. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Warera ima Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no shi to kurushimi wo kinen shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagai,

Chichi no tamamono naru kono pan to budōshu wo ukete, Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu wataruru yo pan wo tori,<sup>1</sup> shashite nochi kore wo saki,<sup>2</sup> deshi ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Torite shoku seyo; kore wa<sup>3</sup> nanjira no tame ni atauru waga karada nari; nanjira kore wo nashite ware wo kinen seyo. Mata yūge owarishi nochi, sakazuki wo torite<sup>4</sup> shashi, karera ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Nanjira mina kono sakazuki yori nome; kore wa<sup>5</sup> shinyaku no waga chi ni shite, tsumi wo yurusan tote, nanjira oyobi ōku no hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari; nanjira kore wo nashite, nomu goto ni ware wo kinen seyo. *Amen.*

*Meshi chūkan nite seibetsu shitaru mono tsukinaba, Chōrō mae no Seibetsu-tō ni shitagaite sara ni seibetsu su beshi. Tadashi pan wo shukusuru toki wa, Shu Iesu wataruru yo yori Nanjira kore wo nashite ware wo kinen seyo made mochi; mata budōshu wo shukusuru toki wa, Yūge owarishi nochi sakazuki wo torite yori owaru made mochiu beshi.*

*Mata.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, warera wo sukuwan ga tame, hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, jūjika no ue ni shisheshime

tamaishi koto wo home tatematsuru. Mi Ko Iesu wa, tada hitotabi sono mi wo sasagete ikenie to nashi, bammin no tsumi wo mattaku aganai; katsu sono tōtoki shi wo kinen suru shiki wo tatete, futatabi kitaru made tsune ni kore wo okonae to, Fukuin no uchi ni meiji tamaeri. Shu Iesu wataruru yo pan wo tori,<sup>1</sup> shashite nochi kore wo saki,<sup>2</sup> deshi ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Torite shoku seyo; kore wa<sup>3</sup> nanjira no tame ni atauru waga karada nari; nanjira kore wo nashite ware wo kinen seyo. Mata yūge owarishi nochi, sakazuki wo torite<sup>4</sup> shashi, karera ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Nanjira mina kono sakazuki yori nome; kore wa<sup>5</sup> shinyaku no waga chi ni shite, tsumi wo yurusan tote, nanjira oyobi ōku no hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari; nanjira kore wo nashite, nomu goto ni ware wo kinen seyo.

Yue ni ten no Chichi yo, warera wa Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto no kurushimi to shi, oyobi yomigaeri to shōten wo kioku shi, katsu kore yori izuru ōi naru megumi wo kansha shi, Shu no mi mae ni kono sei naru tamamono wo sasagete, mi Ko no meiji tamaishi kinen no matsuri wo itonami tatematsuru.

Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera no inori wo kiki, mi Kotoba to Seirei wo motte, Shu no tamamono naru kono

<sup>1</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō sara wo te ni toru beshi.*

<sup>2</sup> *Kono toki pan wo saku beshi.*

<sup>3</sup> *Kono toki subete no pan no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

<sup>4</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō sakazuki wo te ni toru beshi.*

<sup>5</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō seibetsu suru subete no budōshu no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

<sup>1</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō sara wo te ni toru beshi.*

<sup>2</sup> *Kono toki pan wo saku beshi.*

<sup>3</sup> *Kono toki subete no pan no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

<sup>4</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō sakazuki wo te ni toru beshi.*

<sup>5</sup> *Kono toki Chōrō seibetsu suru subete no budōshu no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

pan to budōshu wo shukushi, kore wo sei to nashi tamae. Negawaku wa Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no shi to kuru-shimi wo kinen shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagai, kono pan to budōshu wo ukete, Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae.

Ten no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi wo motte, kono kansha sambi no matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao to shi ni yorite, warera oyobi zen Kōkwai no tsumi wo yurushi, mata sono kurushimi yori kitaru moro-moro no megumi wo atae tamae. Shu yo, warera ima ni wo mo, tamashii wo mo, kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa koko nite mo, izuko nite mo, kono Seisan ni azukaru mono, mina Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi wo tadashiku ukete, ten no megumi ni mitasare, Kirisuto to hitotsu karada to nari, warera Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto warera ni imasu koto wo esase tamae. Warera makoto ni tsumi ōki yue ni, nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaredomo, warera no isao wo hakarazu, warera no toga wo yurushi, kono matsuri wo uke tamawan  
218 koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko to Seirei to tomo ni, eikwō yoyo kagiri naku zennō no Chichi ni aran koto wo. Amen.

*Moshi chūkan nite seibetsu shitaru mono tsukinaba, Chōrō mae no Seibetsu-tō ni shitagai Shu Iesu wataruru yo yori Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae made wo mochiite sara ni seibetsu su beshi.*

*Chōrō mazu nuzukara Seisan no ryōshu wo uke, tsugi ni resseki seru Kan-*

*toku, Chōrō, Shitsuji ni atae, tsugi ni kwaishū ni atau beshi. Tadashi ukuru mono wa mina uyaiyashiku hizamazuki, sazukuru mono wa kore wo te ni watasu beshi. Chōrō Pan wo atauru toki sa no kotoba wo iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa nanji no tame ni atae tamaishi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Karada, nanji no karada to tamashii wo, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru made mamori tamawan koto wo. Nanji kore wo torite shokushi, nanji no tame ni shini tamaishi koto wo kioku shi, shinkō wo motte kokoro  
219 no uchi ni Kirisuto wo kuraite, kansha seyo.

*Kwaishi Sakazuki wo watasu toki sa no kotoba wo iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa nanji no tame ni nagashi tamaishi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chi, nanji no karada to tamashii wo, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru made mamori tamawan koto wo. Nanji kore wo nomi, Kirisuto nanji no tame ni chi wo nagashi tamaishi koto wo kioku shite, kansha seyo.

*Shūjin uke owarite nochi, Chōrō Shu no Tsukue ni itarite nokoritaru Seibetsu wo uyaiyashiku sono ue ni oki, hakufu wo motte ōu beshi. Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū to tomo ni Shu no Inori wo tonau beshi.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu,  
220 aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Inori no hitotsu wo mochiu. Tadashi dai ni no Seibetsu tō wo mochiitaru toki wa, dai ni no Inori wo mochiu beshi.*

TEN no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, shimobe no sasagetaru kansha sambu no matsuri wo, uke tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao to shi ni yorite, warera oyobi zen Kōkwai no tsumi wo yurushi, mata sono kurushimi yori kitaru moromoro no megumi wo atae tamae. Shu yo, warera ima ni wo mo, tamashii wo mo, kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa subete kono Seisan ni azukaritaru mono ni, ten no megumi wo mitashi tamae. Warera makoto ni tsumi ōki yue ni, nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaredomo, warera no isao wo hakarazu, warera no toga wo yurushi, kono matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko to Seirei to 221 tomo ni, eikwō yoyo kagiri naku zennō no Chichi ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Mata.*

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, kono Seisan wo tadashiku ukeshi mono wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi no, rei naru kate wo motte yashinai tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu mata kore ni yorite fukaki jiai wo akashi shi, warera ga Shu no tami ni tsuranarite, mi Ko no karada no eda taru koto wo shimeshi, katsu mi kuni no yotsugi taru nozomi

wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamaeri. Ten ni imasu Chichi yo, megumi wo motte tsune ni warera wo tasuke, tayezu kono sei naru majiwari no uchi ni arite, Shu no sonae tamaishi yoki waza wo okonau koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo eikwō aru, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Koko nite mina tachi, tsugi no Shō wo tonae aruwa utau beshi.*

ITO takaki tokoro ni wa eikwō | Kami · ni | are ; || chi 222  
ni wa odayaka ; · hito ni wa | megu- | mi a- | re. Zen-  
nō no Chichi, | ten no | Ō, || Shu | naru | Kami | yo ;  
Warera Shu wo home, Shu wo tatae, Shu wo ogami,  
Shu wo | aga- | me, || Shu no ōi naru eikwō no yue ni  
yorite kansha shi | tate- | matsu- | ru.

Kami no umi tamaishi ° Hi- | tori- | go, || Shu | Iesu |  
Ki- · risu- | to ; Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami  
no Kohitsuji, Chichi no mi Ko, Shu naru | Kami | yo, ||  
warera wo awa- ; remi | tama- | e. Yo no tsumi wo  
nozoki tamau | Shu | yo, || warera wo awa- ; remi | tama- |  
e. Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau | Shu | yo, || warera  
no inori wo ; uke | tama- | e. Chichi no migi ni zashi  
tamau | Shu | yo, || warera wo awa- ; remi | tama- | e.

Kirisuto yo, Shu nomi | sei | nari ; || Shu | nomi | Ō |  
nari ; Shu nomi, Seirei to | tomo | ni, || Chichi no eikwō  
no uchi ni imashite, | motto- | mo ta- | kashi. || A- | men.

*Tsugi ni kwaishū hizamazuku. Chōrō sa no Shukutō wo tonae, kwaishū  
wo sarashimu. Meshi Kantoku rinseki seba, Kantoku kore wo nasu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aiseshime tamawan koto wo. 223  
Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Seisan wo okonau mae no Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni oite, kwaishi sa no kotoba wo motte kwaishū ni tsugu beshi. Tadashi kore wo setsuryaku suru wa zuii nari.*

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite, *soregashi no hi* ni Kirisuto no Karada to Chi to no Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo sazukuru koto wo sadametari. Kore keiken naru hitobito kore wo ukete, Kirisuto no jūjika to kurushimi wo kioku shi, nagusame wo en ga tame nari. Warera tsumi no yurushi wo ete, tenkoku no saiwai ni azukaru wa, tada Shu no isao nomi ni yoru. Kono yue ni zennō no Kami, ten no Chichi, sono mi Ko, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, warera no tame ni shinashime tamaishi nomi narazu, kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] ni yorite rei naru kate to nashi tamau koto wo, kokoro no kagiri kansha shi tatematsuru beshi. Somosomo kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] wa, tadashiku ukuru hito ni wa nagusame to nari, midari ni ukuru hito ni wa ito ayaūki mono to 224  
nareba, mazu sono tōtoki koto to ayaūki koto to wo kangae, karogaroshiku sezu, mata Kami wo azamuku mono no gotoku sezu, nengoro ni onore no kokoro wo

tadashi, Seisho ni oite meiji tamaeru reifuku wo tsuke, kiyoku isagiyoku shite kono Seitaku ni kitari, Kami no furumai ni tsuranaru beshi.

Dai ichi ni, Kami no imashime wo motte onore wo shirabe; aruiwa omoi, aruiwa kotoba, aruiwa okonai nite tsumi wo okashitaru koto wo satoraba, kore wo nageki, makoto ni aratamuru koto wo kesshin shite, zennō no Kami ni sange su beshi. Moshi mata tonari ni taishite tsumi wo okashitaru koto araba, tadachi ni yawaragi wo motome, chikara wo tsukushite tsugunoi wo nashi; katsu onore no tsumi no yurushi wo Kami ni nozomu gotoku, tanin no tsumi wo mo yurusazaru bekarazu. Korera no koto wo sezu shite Seisan wo ukureba, tada onore no tsumi wo kasanuru nomi nari. Sareba moshi nanjira no uchi ni Kami wo nonoshiru mono, mi kotoba wo soshiru mono, kan-in wo okonau mono, urami nikumu mono, sonota omoki tsumi wo okaseru mono araba, kanarazu kui arata-meyo; shikarazareba kono Seitaku ni chikazuku bekarazu.

Mata Seisan wo ukuru mono ni wa, Kami no awaremi 225  
wo kataku shinji, ryōshin no seme naki koto kan-yō nari. Moshi mae no hōhō ni shitagau to mo, nao kokoro odayaka naranu mono araba, ware ni kitaru ka, mata wa hoka no kwaishi ni yukite, sono urei wo nobeyo; saraba, oshie to nagusame wo ukete, utagai wo sari, ryōshin yasunzuru koto wo u beshi.

*Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori, mata wa Kōdōshō-chū no inori wo sen-yō suru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.*

SHU yo, awaremi wo motte warera no inori wo tasuke tamae. Kono sadamari naki yo ni oru aida, kawarazaru megumi wo motte warera wo mamori, tsune ni kagiri naki sukui no michi wo ayumashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, konnichi warera mimi ni kikishi kotoba wo kokoro ni ue tamaite, yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

SHU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tavezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, warera wa oroka ni shite, negau beki koto wo shirazaredomo, Shu wa subete no chie no minamoto ni shite, negawazaru saki ni warera no hitsuyō naru mono wo shiri tamau. Negawaku wa warera no yowaki wo awaremi, isao naki ni yorite aete negawazaru mono, mata kokoro kuraki ni yorite negai ezaru mono wo atae tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko no Na ni yorite inoru hito no negai wo kikan to yakushi tamaeri. Ima shinkō wo motte sasagetaru inori ni, awaremi no mimi wo katabuke; mi kokoro ni kanau tokoro wo yurushi, warera no toboshiki wo tasuke, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Seibetsu shitaru mono nokoraba, reihaidō no seto ye idasazu, Shukutō owari shi nochi, kwaishi baisansha to tomo ni tsutsushinde inshoku su beshi.*

*Seisanshiki — owari.*

## YÖNEN SEISENSHIKI.

229



*Seisenshiki wa Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni ōku no hito atsumaru toki okonau wo yoshi to su. Kore kwaishū ga jusensha no Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni irishi koto wo shōmei shi, mata onoga jusen no toki Kami ni chikaishi koto wo omoi idasu tame nari. Tadashi yamu wo ezaru toki wa ta no hi ni okonau mo yoshi. Jusen suru osanago no tame onono kyōfubo samin wo tatsu beshi; otoko no ko ni wa kyōfu ninin, kyōbo ichinin; onna no ko ni wa kyōbo ninin, kyōfu ichinin wo yōsu.*

*Senrei wo ukuru mono araba, sono fubo arakajime kwaishi ni kokuchi su beshi. Sōtō mata wa Bantō no Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi, kyōfubo oyobi osanago wo tazusauru mono Seisemban no mae ni atsumaru. Seisemban ni kiyōki mizu wo ireshi nchi, kwaishi sono katavara ni tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

Kono osanago wa sude ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ya, ina ya?

*Imada ukezu to kotaenaba, kwaishi iu beshi.*

230

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, hito wa mina tsumi no uchi ni umaretaru mono ni shite, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no notamaishi gotoku, mizu to Rei to ni yorite arata ni umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu. Yue ni nanjira, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni inori, Kami kono osanago wo awaremi, sono umaretsukanu mono wo atae, mizu to Seirei to no Senrei [*Baputesuma*]

wo sazuke, Kirisuto no Seikōkwai ni ire, kore ga ikitaru eda to nashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura ni negau beshi.

*Koko nite kwaishū sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, mukashi Noa to sono kazoku ga mizu ni oboren to suru wo, hakobune nite sukui; mata Shu no tami Isuraerubito wo michibikite, Kōkai wo watarashime, kore wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kata to nashi; mata Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo Yorudan-gawa nite ukeshime, mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, kono osanago wo kaerimi, Seirei wo motte kore wo arai, kore wo kiyome; kore wo shite, Shu no ikari wo manukare, Kirisuto no Kōkwai naru hakobune ni irashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, shinkō wo kataku shi, nozomi wo idaki, ai wo fukaku shite, kono yo no aranami wo koe, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no kishi ni itarite, yoyo Shu to tomo ni mi kura ni zasuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

231

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, yowaki mono wo mamori, mi soba ni hase yuku mono wo tasuke, shinzuru mono wo ikashi, shinitaru mono wo yomigaerese tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa kono osanago, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, Seirei ni yorite arata ni umare, tsumi no yurushi wo kōmuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu wa mi

Ko wo motte notamawaku : Motomeyo, saraba ataerare ; tazuneyo, saraba ai ; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hirakaruru koto wo en to. Kono yakusoku no gotoku, ima negau warera ni atae, tazunuru warera ni ai, tatakuru warera ni mon wo hiraki tamaite, kono osanago wo uke, kono sei naru arai no megumi wo tamotase, tsui ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo motte yakushi tamaishi, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

232 Seito Mako no Fukuinsho jissō jūsansetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

**I**ESU no sawari tamawan koto wo nozomite, hitobito osanagora wo tsure kitarishi ni, deshitachi imashimeta-  
tarefa ; Iesu kore wo mi, ikidōrite ii tamau : Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse, todomuna ; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki mono no kuni nari. Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukuru mono narazuba, kore ni iru koto atawazu. Kakute osanago wo idaki, te wo sono ue ni okite shukushi tamaeri.

*Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi, kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa, osanago no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse to meiji, samataguru mono wo togame, osanago ni narau beki koto wo susume tamaeri. Mata gwaibu no okonai ni mo sono ai wo arawashi, karera wo idaki, te wo okite

shukushi tamaeri. Yue ni Shu wa kanarazu kono osanago wo mo uke, awaremi no mi te wo motte kore wo idaki, kore wo shukushi, kagiri naki inochi wo atae, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamau koto wo, utagawazu shite kataku shinzu beshi. Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, 233  
kono osanago wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satori, mata kore ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazukuru wa, mi kokoro ni kanau to shinzu. Yue ni ima uyaiyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

**T**EN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazuke, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsushimite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono osanago ni Seirei wo ataete, arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui no yotsugi to naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo n yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi kyōfubo ni mukaite iu beshi.*

**N**AOYA ni tsugu. Kyōdai yo, nanjira wa Senrei 234  
[*Baputesuma*] wo sazuken tote kono osanago wo tsure kitari, kore ga tame ni inori wo sasage, Shu Iesu Kirisuto osanago wo ukete, sono tsumi wo yurushi, Seirei



wo motte kiyome, ten no kuni to kagiri naki inochi to wo atae tamawan koto wo negaeri. Mata Kirisuto sono Fukuin no uchi ni, kono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaishi koto wo mo kikeri. Kirisuto wa kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamori tamau nari. Yue ni kono osanago mo, akuma no waza wo sute, Kami no mi kotoba wo shinji, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo yakusoku sezaru bekarazu. Osanago no seichō shite, mizukara kore wo yakushi uru made, nanjira kawarite yakusu beshi. Sareba ware nanjira ni towan :

*Toi.* Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyō, eigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

*Toi.* Nanji Shito Shinkyō ni shiruseru, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru ka?

235 *Kotae.* Ware kore wo kataku shinzu.

*Toi.* Nanji kono shinkō wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru koto wo negau ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo negau.

*Toi.* Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono osanago no furuki Adamu wo hōmuri, atarashiki hito wo yomigaerese tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa niku no akuyoku wa shini, Rei ni zokusuru mono wa ikite, masumasu sakan narashime tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa akuma to yo to niku to ni katsu chikara wo atae tamae. *Amen.*

Yoyo sube osame tamau Kami, awaremi fukaki Shu 236 yo, negawaku wa waga tsutome ni yorite Shu ni sasaguru mono wo uke, ten no moromoro no toku wo atae, kagiri naki saiwai wo motte mukui tamae. *Amen.*

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wa, warera no tsumi wo yurusan ga tame ni, tōtoki mi waki yori mizu to chi to wo nagashi; mata sono deshi ni meiji, Nanjira yukite, bankoku no tami wo deshi to shi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokose to notamaeri. Negawaku wa kono kwaishū no inori wo kikoshimeshi, kono mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsuni wo arau shirushi to nashi, kono mizu nite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru osanago ni, Shu no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, tsune ni Shu no kodomo no uchi ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi osanago wo idaki, kyōfubo ni mukaite iu beshi.*

Kono osanago ni na wo tsukeyo.

*Koko nite kwaishi shizuka ni osanago wo nizu ni iruru ka, mata wa kore ni nizu wo sosogi nagara, sono na wo yobite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi*, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

*Kwaishi mata iu beshi.*

WARERA kono osanago wo Kirisuto no mure ni uke, sono hitai ni jūjika \* *Koko nite hitai ni jūjika no katachi wo shirusu.\** Kono shirushi wa, Kirisuto no jūjika wo haji to sezu, shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi mata iu beshi.*

238 KYŌDAI yo, kono osanago wa sude ni arata ni umarete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugaretari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi, mata kokoro wo awasete kono osanago no tame ni inori, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto wo negau beshi.

*Mina hizamazuki, Shu no Incri wo tonau beshi.*

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo

okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kōkoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi iu beshi.*

239 ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono osanago wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago, tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni iu beshi.*

NAOYA ni tsugu. Nanjira kono osanago ni kawarite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yakusoku seri. Yue ni osanago no, mono wo wakimauru toshigoro ni itaraba, kono ogosoka naru yakusoku wo kore ni oshiuru wa, nanjira no gimu nari. Kono koto wo jūbun satorashimen tame ni, osanago ni Seisho no kōgi wo kikase, koto ni Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo manabase, sonota tamashii wo yashinai ni hitsuyō naru mono wo oshie, yoku kore wo sodate, Kirisuto no michi ni kanau tadashiki okonai wo

narawasu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa,  
 240 Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru  
 beki koto wo shimésu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto  
 warera no tame ni shinite yomigaeri tamaishi gotoku,  
 Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni  
 shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi,  
 hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo  
 tsukusu beshi.

*Mata kuwaete iu beshi.*

**K**ONO osanago Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai  
 wo oboe, mata Kōkwai Mondō wo manabitaru ue,  
 Kantoku [*Episukopo*] ni negaite Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.

*Yōnen Seisenshiki — owari*

## SHITAKU SEISENSHIKI.



*Kwaishi shibashiba kwaishū ni sa no gotoku susumu beshi. Osanago  
 umarenaba, tōkarazu reihaidō ni tsure kitari, Senrei wo ukeshimu beshi;  
 yamu wo ezaru baai ni arazareba, kore wo nobasu bekarazu; mata yamu  
 wo ezaru jijō aru ni arazareba, shitaku nite Senrei wo okonau koto wo  
 yurusazu to. Yamu wo ezu kore wo okonau baai ni wa, sa no Shiki wo  
 mochiu beshi.*

*Kyōkwai no bokushi (fuzai naraba, ta no Seishoku) mazu rinsekinin to  
 tomo ni Shu no Inori wo motte Kami ni inoru beshi. Jigi ni yorite wa  
 Yōnen Seisenshiki-chū no inori wo mo mochiu beshi. Tsugi ni rinsekinin  
 no hitori osanago ni na wo tsuke, kwaishi kore ni mizu wo sosogi nagara,  
 sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite,  
 ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Ameri.*

*Tsugi ni mina hizamazuki, kwaishi sa no Kansha wo sasagu beshi.*

**I**TO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono  
 osanago wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to  
 nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo,  
 kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago,  
 tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni  
 azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku  
 tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko

no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kaku no gotoku hodokoseshi Senrei wa seitō nari. Yue ni futatabi kore wo okonau beki ni arazu. Shikaredomo osanago nagaraenaba, jusen seshi koto wo shōmei suru tame reihaidō ni tsure kitaru beshi. Shikashite sono kyōkwai no bokushi misukara sono Shiki wo okonaishi naraba, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**W**ARE nangwatsu nannichi, bōsho ni oite, shōkonin no mae ni, Seikōkwai no shiki ni shitagaite, kono osanago ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoseri.

*Moshi bokushi misukara sono Shiki wo okonaishi ni arazareba, seitō ni kore wo naseshi ya ina ya wo tazumu beshi. Osanago wo tsure kitareru mono sude ni Senrei wo uketari to kotaenaba, bokushi mata toute iu beshi.*

**K**ONO osanago wa tare ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ka?

Sono toki no tachiai-nin wa tare nari ya?

243 Kikyū no baai ni wa, kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] no kan-yō naru tokoro wo otōsu koto naki ni shi mo arazu. Yue ni mata nanjira ni tou.

Nani wo mochiite kono osanago ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoshitaru ka?

Ikanaru kotoba wo mochiite hodokoshitaru ka?

*Sono kotae ni yorite seitō ni Senrei wo okonaishi koto wo shiraba, futatabi kore wo hodokosazu, osanago wo shinto no ichūnin to shite, sa no kotoba wo motte Kirisuto no mure ni uku beshi.*

**W**ARE ima kwaishū ni tsugen. Kono osanago sude ni seitō ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketari to mitomu. Kono osanago wa tsumi no uchi ni umare, Kami no ikari no shita ni arishikado, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kiyome ni yorite arata ni umare, Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi ni tsuranareri. Sowa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto, megumi wo oshimazu, fukaki jiai wo motte osanago wo maneki tamaeba nari. Sono akashi wa sa no Fukuin ni ari.

Seito Mako no Fukuinsho jissō jūsansetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

**I**ESU no sawari tamawan koto wo nozomite, hitobito osanagora wo tsure kitarishi ni, deshitachi imashimeta-  
tarefa; Iesu kore wo mi, ikidōrite ii tanau: Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse, todomuna; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki mono no kuni nari. Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu: ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukuru mono narazuba, kore ni iru koto atawazu Kakute osanago wo idaki, te wo sono ue ni okite shukushi tamaeri.

*Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa, osanago no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse to meiji, samataguru mono wo togame, osanago ni narau beki koto wo susume tamaeri. Mata gwaibu no okonai ni

mo sono ai wo arawashi, karera wo idaki, te wo okite shukushi tamaeri. Yue ni Shu wa kanarazu kono osanago wo mo uke, awaremi no mi te wo motte kore wo idaki, kore wo shukushi, kagiri naki inochi wo atae, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamaishi koto wo, utagawazu  
 245 shite kataku shinzu beshi. Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, kono osanago wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satoreri. Yue ni ima uyaüyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi, Shu no oshie tamaishi inori wo tonaete inoru beshi.

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awesezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

**T**EN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazuke, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsushimite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono  
 246 chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui no yotsugi to nareru kono osanago ni, Seirei wo ataete, tayezu Shu no

shimobe to nari, tsui ni Shu no yakusoku ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi osanago no na wo tou. Kyōfubo sono na wo tsugete nichi, kwaishi iu beshi.*

*Toi.* Osanago ni kawarite yakusu beshi. Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyō, eigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

*Toi.* Nanji Shito Shinkyō ni shiruseru, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo kataku shinzu.

*Toi.* Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka? 247

*Kotae.* Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**W**ARERA kono osanago wo Kirisuto no mure ni uke, sono hitai ni jūjika no katachi wo shirusu.\* Kono shirushi wa, Kirisuto \* Koko nite hitai ni jūjika no jūjika wo haji to sezu, no katachi wo shirusu beshi. shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru

heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono nari. Amen.

248 **K**YŌDAI yo, kono osanago wa Senrei [*Baputesuma*] ni yorite arata ni umarete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugaretari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi, mata kokoro wo awasete kono osanago no tame ni inori, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto wo negau beshi.

*Mina hizamazubi, kwaishi iu beshi.*

**I**TO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono osanago wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago, tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni iu beshi.*

**N**AOYA ni tsugu. Nanjira kono osanago ni kawarite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yakusoku seri. Yue ni osanago no, mono wo wakimauru toshigoro ni itaraba, kono ogosoka

249 naru yakusoku wo kore ni oshiuru wa, nanjira no gimu nari. Kono koto wo jūbun satorashimen tame ni, osanago ni Seisho no kōgi wo kikase, koto ni Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo manabase, sonota tamashii wo yashinau ni hitsuyō naru mono wo oshie, yoku kore wo sodate, Kirisuto no michi ni kanau tadashiki okonai wo narawasu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru beki koto wo shimesu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto warera no tame ni shinite yomigaeri tamaishi gotoku, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi, hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo tsukusu beshi.

*Mata kurwaete iu beshi.*

**K**ONO osanago Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo oboe, mata Kōkwai Mondō wo manabitaru ue, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] ni negaite Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.

*Senrei ni kan-yō naru koto wa, mizu wo mochii, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite hodokosu ni ari. Moshi osanago wo tsure kitareru mono no ketae ni yorite, kaku no gotoku seitō ni Senrei wo okonaishi koto akuraka narazareba, Yōnen Seisenshiki ni shitagaite hodokosu beshi. Tadashi kono baai ni wa sa no kotoba wo mochuu beshi.* 250

**N**ANJI moshi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukezarishi naraba, *Nanigashi*, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

*Shitaku Seisenshiki — owari.*

## SŌNEN SEISENSHIKI.

251



Senrei wo nozomu sōnen no hito wa, arakajime sono i wo kwaishi ni tsugu beshi. Kwaishi wa homin ga Kirisutokyō no yōri wo etoku seshi ya ina ya wo kokoroni, mata kore ni kitō to danjiki wo motte kono Seien wo ukuru yōi wo nasu beki koto wo susumu beshi. Senrei wo ukuru ni tekitō naru mono to mitomenaba, Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni kwaishū no atsumareru toki, Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi, kyōfubo homin wo tsurete Seisemban no mae ni tatsu beshi. Kwaishi Seisemban no katawara ni tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

**K**ONO hito wa sude ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ya, ina ya?

Imada ukezu to kotaenaba, kwaishi iu beshi.

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, hito wa mina tsumi no uchi ni umaretari; niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari to, aru ga gotoshi. Niku ni oru mono wa Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau koto atawazu, kaette ōku no ashiki waza wo okonaite, tsumi wo hanarezaru mono nari.

252 Warera no Sukuinushi Kirisuto mo notamawaku: Hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite arata ni umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu to Yue ni nanjira, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni inori, kono hito [-bito] wo awaremi, sono umaretsukanu mono wo atae, mizu to Seirei to no Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazuke,

Kirisuto no Seikōkwai ni ire, sono ikitaru eda to nashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura ni negau beshi.

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, mukashi Noa to sono kazoku ga mizu ni oboren to suru wo, hakobune nite sukui; mata Shu no tami Isuraerubito wo michibikite, Kōkai wo watarashime, kore wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kata to nashi; mata Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo Yorudan-gawa nite ukeshime, mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, kono shimobe wo kaerimi, Seirei wo motte kore wo arai, kore wo kiyome; kore wo shite, Shu no ikari wo manukare, Kirisuto no Kōkwai naru hakobune ni irashime tamae. 253 Mata negawaku wa, shinkō wo kataku shi, nozomi wo idaki, ai wo fukaku shite, kono yo no aranami wo koe, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no kishi ni itarite, yoyo Shu to tomo ni mi kura ni zasuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, yowaki mono wo mamori, mi soba ni hase yuku mono wo tasuke, shinzuru mono wo ikashi, shinitaru mono wo yomigaerese tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa kono hito[-bito], Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, Seirei ni yorite arata ni umare, tsumi no yurushi wo kōmuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu

wa mi Ko wo motte notamawaku: Motomeyo, saraba ataerare; tazuneyo, saraba ai; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hirakaruru koto wo en to. Kono yakusoku no gotoku, ima negau warera ni atae, tazunuru warera ni ai, tatakuru warera ni mon wo hiraki tamaite, kono hito[-bito] wo uke, kono sei naru arai no megumi wo tamotase, tsui ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo motte yakushi tamaishi, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

254

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

Seito Yohane no Fukuinsho sanshō issetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

**K**OKO ni Parisaibito nite, na wo Nikodemo to iu hito ari; Yudayabito no tsukasa nari. Kare yoru Iesu no moto ni kitarite iu: Rabi, warera wa nanji no Kami yori kitareru shi naru wo shiru; Kami moshi tōmo ni imasazuba, nanji ga okonau korera no shirushi wa, tare mo nashi atawanu nari. Iesu kotaete ii tamau: Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugu, hito arata ni umarezuba, Kami no kuni wo miru koto atawazu. Nikodemo iu: Hito haya oinureba, ikade mata umaruru koto wo en ya? Futatabi haha no tai ni irite umaruru koto wo en ya? Iesu kotae tamau: Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugu, hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite umarezuba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu. Niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari; Rei ni yorite umaruru mono wa rei nari.

Nanjira arata ni umaru beshi to, waga nanji ni iishi wo ayashimuna. Kaze wa onoga konomu tokoro ni fuku; nanji sono koe wo kikedomo, izuku yori kitari, izuku e yuku wo shirazu. Subete Rei ni yorite umaruru mono mo kaku no gotoshi. 255

*Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi, kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite umarezuba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu to, Sukuinushi Kirisuto akiraka ni notamaeri. Yue ni, ori araba, kanarazu kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo ukezaruru bekarazu. Mata Seito Mako Fukuinsho no owari no shō ni shiruseru gotoku, Shu shōten no mae ni sono deshi ni mejjite, Amaneku sekai wo megurite, subete no hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo; shinjite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru mono wa sukuware, shinzezaruru mono wa tsumi ni sadameraruru nari to notamaeri. Kono mi kotoba mo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no ōi naru eki wo arawaseri. Kono yue ni Seito Petero hajimete Fukuin wo nobeshi toki, kiku hitobito sono kokoro sasaruru ga gotoku, Petero to hoka no Shitotachi ni iikeru wa: Kyōdai yo, warera wa nani wo nasu beki ka? Petero kotaekeru wa: Nanjira onono kui aratamete, tsumi no yurushi wo en ga tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeyo; saraba nanjira mo Seirei no tamamono wo uku beshi. Kono yakusoku wa nanjira, oyobi nanjira no shison, mata subete 256



no tōki mono, sunawachi Shu taru warera no Kami ni mesaruru hitobito ni tsuku nari to. Mata ōku no kotoba wo motte susumekeru wa: Nanjira kono yokoshima naru yo yori sukui idasareyo to. Mata hoka no tokoro ni shiruseru gotoku, Petero akashi shite iikeru wa: Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Iesu Kirisuto no yomigaeri ni yorite, ima warera wo sukuu. Kono Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, nikutai no kegare wo nozoku ni arazu; yoki kokoro wo motte Kami wo motomuru koto nari to.

Yue ni kyōdai yo, Kami wa, makoto ni kui aratame shinkō wo motte kitareru kono hito[-bito] wo uke, sono tsumi wo yurushi, Seirei wo atae, kagiri naki inochi wo sazuke, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamau koto wo, utagau koto naku, kataku shinzu beshi.

Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, kono hito [-bito] wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satoreri. Yue ni ima uyaüyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

**T**EN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazuke, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsu-shimite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono hito[-bito] ni Seirei wo ataete, arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui no yotsugi to naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to

tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi Senrei wo ukuru hito ni mukaite iu beshi.*

**S**ENREI [*Baputesuma*] wo uken tote koko ni kitareru kyōdai yo, ima kikishi gotoku, kwaishū wa nanji[-ra] no tame ni inori wo sasage, Shu Iesu Kirisuto nanji[-ra] wo uke, nanji[-ra] no tsumi wo yurushi, ten no kuni to kagiri naki inochi to wo atae tamawan koto wo negaeri. Nanji[-ra] mata kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa sono Fukuin no uchi ni kono negai wo yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Kirisuto wa kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamori tamau nari. Yue ni nanji[-ra] mo yakusoku sezaruru bekarazu. Nanji[-ra] akuma no waza wo sute, tsune ni Kami no mi kotoba wo shinji, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo, kono naoya to zenkwaishū no mae nite kataku yakusoku su beshi. Sareba ware nanji[-ra] ni towan.

258

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku tou. Jusensha onoono kotae wo nasu beshi.*

*Toi.* Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyō, eigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

*Toi.* Nanji tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto

259 wo shinzuru ka? Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponte Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan. Nanji kore wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata Seirei wo shinzuru ka? Mata Seikōkwa; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomi-gaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware subete kore wo kataku shinzu.

*Toi.* Nanji kono shinkō wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru koto wo negau ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo negau.

*Toi.* Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shi-tagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

260

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono hito [-bito] no furuki Adamu wo hōmuri, atarashiki hito wo yomigaerare tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa niku no akuyoku wa shini, Rei ni zoku-suru mono wa ikite, masumasu sakan narashime tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa akuma to yo to niku to ni katsu chikara wo atae tamae. *Amen.*

Yoyo sube osame tamau Kami, awaremi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa waga tsutome ni yorite Shu ni sasaguru mono wo uke, ten no moromoro no toku wo atae, kagiri naki saiwai wo motte mukui tamae. *Amen.*

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wa, warera no tsumi wo yurusan ga tame ni, tōtoki mi waki yori mizu to chi to wo nagashi; mata sono deshi ni meiji, Nanjira yukite, bankoku no tami wo deshi to shi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokose to notamaeri. Negawaku wa kono kwaishū no inori wo kikoshimeshi, kono mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi, kono mizu nite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru hito[-bito] ni, Shu no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, tsune ni Shu no kodomo no uchi ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi jusensha no migi no te wo torite, Seisemban no kataruwa ni tatase, kyōfubo ni mukaitte iu beshi.*

Kono hito ni na wo tsukeyo.

*Tsugi ni honnin wo mizu ni iruru ka, mata wa kore ni mizu wo sosogi nagara, sono na wo yobite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi,* Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. *Amen.*

*Kwaishi mata iu beshi.*

263

WARERA kono hito wo Kirisuto no mure ni  
 uke, sono hitai ni jūji- \* *Koko nite hitai ni jūjika*  
 ka no katachi wo shirusu.\* *no katachi wo shirusu beshi.*  
 Kono shirushi wa, Kirisuto no jūjika wo haji to sezu,  
 shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru  
 heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi  
 to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono  
 nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi mata iu beshi.*

KYŌDAI yo, kono hito[-bito] wa sude ni arata ni  
 umarete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugare-  
 tari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi,  
 mata kokoro wo awasete kono hito[-bito] no tame ni  
 inōri, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto  
 wo negau beshi.

*Koko nite mina hizamazuki, Shu no Inori wo tonau beshi.*

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku  
 wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni  
 263 wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku,  
 chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no  
 kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo  
 okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi  
 wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu,  
 aku yori sukuī idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi iu beshi.*

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono  
 I hito[-bito] wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to  
 nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo,  
 kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono hito[-bito],  
 tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni  
 azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku  
 tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko  
 no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azuka-  
 rashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni,  
 kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu  
 Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni sa no Susune wo nasu beshi.*

NAOYA ni tsugu. Ima nanjira to kwaishū to no 264  
 N mae nite, kono hito[-bito] akuma no waza wo  
 sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yaku-  
 soku seri. Kono ogosoka naru yakusoku wo kono hito  
 [-bito] ni kioku seshime, mata Kami no mi kotoba wo  
 nengoro ni manabu koto wo susumuru wa, nanjira no  
 gimu nari. Kore wa, kono hito[-bito] iyoiyo megumi ni  
 mitasare, masumasu Kirisuto wo shiri, shōgai Kami wo  
 uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete sugosan tame  
 nari.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi Senrei wo ukeshi hito ni sa no Susune wo nasu beshi.*

IMA Senrei [*Baputesuma*] ni yorite Kirisuto wo kitaru  
 I kyōdai ni susumu. Nanji[-ra] wa, Kirisuto wo  
 shinzuru ni yorite, Kami no ko, mata hikari no ko to

naritareba, tsutsushimite sono shinkō suru tokoro ni somukazu, tsune ni hikari no ko no gotoku ayumu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru beki koto wo shimesu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto warera no tame ni shinite yomigaeri tamaishi gotoku, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo  
 265 uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi, hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo tsukusu beshi.

*Kono Shiki ni shitagaite Senrei wo ukeshi mono wa tōkarazaru uchi ni Kantoku yori Anshu wo uku beshi; shikashite Seisan ni azukaru koto wo uru nari.*

*Moshi jūbyō no toki, mata wa ban yūmu wo ezaru toki wa, kono Shiki wo shitaku ni oite okonau koto wo u beshi. Tadashi seppaku naru baai ni wa Jusengo yori mae wo ryakushi, mata owari no Susume wo mina habuku wa kōwaishi no zūi nari.*

*Jusen seshi ya ina ya tsumabiraki narazaru mono ni mo, kono Shiki ni shitagaite Senrei wo hodokosu beshi; tadashi kono baai ni wa, sa no kotoba wo mochiu beshi.*

**N**ANJI moshi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukezarishi naraba, *Nanigashi*, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

266 *Moshi Yōnen Seisenshiki to Sōnen Seisenshiki to wo dōjitsu tomo ni okonau toki wa, Sōnen Seisenshikibun wo moto to shi, tsugi no gotoku tenka su beshi.—*

*256 p., dai 8 gyō, kono hitobito no shita ni, oyobi tsure kitareru osanago wo kuwau;*

*257 p., dai 10 gyō, kyōdai no shita ni, oyobi Senrei wo ukēsasen tote*

kono osanago wo tsure kitareru kyōdai *wo kuwau*; nanjira no shita ni, oyobi osanago *wo kuwau*;

*258 p., dai 4 gyō, yakusoku su beshi no shita ni, mata osanago seichō shite mizukara kore wo yakushi uru made, naoya naru nanjira kawarite yakusu beshi wo kuwau;*

*264 p., dai 1 gyō ika no Kwankokubun wo mochiuru mae ni, Ware osanago no naoya ni tsugu to uite, 239 p., dai 7 gyō ika dai 12 gyō, nara-wasu beshi made no Kwankokubun wo mochiu;*

*264 p., Jusensha ni tsuguru Susume no nochi ni, 240 p., dai 5 gyō, Kono osanago umun no kotoba wo mochiu.*

*Sōnen Seisenshiki — owari.*

## KŌKWAI MONDŌ.

267



*Shinto Anshu wo ukuru mae ni manabu beki mono nari.*

*Toi.* Nanji no na wa nani to iu ka?

*Kotae.* *Nanigashi.*

*Toi.* Tare ga sono na wo tsukeshi ka?

*Kotae.* Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukete Kirisuto no eda, Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi to serareshi toki, waga naoya ga tsukeshi nari.

*Toi.* Sono toki naoya nanji no tame ni nani wo nashishi ka?

*Kotae.* Ware ni kawarite mitsu no koto wo yakushitari; dai ichi wa, akuma no waza, kono yo no eiyō eigwa, niku no akuyoku wo suturu koto; dai ni wa, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru koto; dai san wa, shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto.

268 *Toi.* Nanji wa kono yakusoku wo mamoru seme ari ya?

*Kotae.* Shikari; katsu Kami no tasuke ni yorite kanarazu kore wo mamoru beshi. Mata ten no Chichi no, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, ware wo kono sukui no michi ni meshi tamaishi koto wo kansha shi, shōgai kore wo hanarezaru megumi wo tamawan koto wo inoru.

*Toi.* Nanji no shinkō no kajō wo nobeyo.

*Kotae.* Ware wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru.

Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponto Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzuru. Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzuru. Amen. 269

*Toi.* Kono Shinkyō no taii wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Dai ichi wa, ware to bammotsu to wo tsukuri tamaishi Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru koto; dai ni wa, ware to bammin to wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami wo shinzuru koto; dai san wa, ware to subete Kami ni erabaretaru tami to wo kiyome tamau Seirei naru Kami wo shinzuru koto.

*Toi.* Nanji wa, naoya ga kawarite Kami no imashime wo mamoru koto wo yakushitari to ieri. Sono imashime wa nankajō ari ya?

*Kotae.* Jikkajō nari.

*Toi.* Sono jikkajō wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Kore wa Shutsu-ejiputo-ki dai nijisshō ni shiru-

270 shitaru Kami no kotoba nari. Iwaku : Ware wa nanji no Kami Ehoba, nanji wo Ejiputo no chi, sono dorei taru ie yori michibiki idashitaru mono nari.

Dai ichi : Nanji ware no hoka nani mono wo mo kami to suru nakare.

Dai ni : Nanji onore no tame ni, kami wa ten ni aru mono, shimo wa chi ni aru mono, mata chi no shita no mizu no naka ni aru mono no katachi ni nisete, gūzō wo tsukuri, kore ni hirefushi tsukauru nakare. Ware Ehoba nanji no Kami wa netamu Kami nareba, ware wo nikumu mono ni wa, sono tsumi wo ko ni mukuite san-yodai ni oyoboshi, ware wo aishi, waga imashime wo mamoru mono ni wa, megumi wo hodokoshite sendai ni itaru nari.

Dai san : Nanji no Kami Ehoba no Na wo midari ni iu nakare. Ehoba wa midari ni sono Na wo iu mono wo tsumi nashi to sezaru nari.

271 Dai shi : Nanji ansokunichi wo sei to shite wasururu nakare. Muyuka no aida hatarakite, nanji no subete no waza wo nasu beshi. Nanukame wa nanji no Kami Ehoba no yasumi nareba, nani no waza wo mo nasu bekarazu. Nanji mo, nanji no musuko musume, shimobe hashitame, kachiiku, oyobi nanji no mon no uchi ni oru totsukunibito mo shikari. Sowa Ehoba muyuka no uchi ni ten to chi to umi to sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukurite, nanukame ni yasumi tamaitareba nari. Koko wo motte Ehoba, ansokunichi wo iwaite sei to shi tamaeri.

Dai go : Nanji chichi to haha to wo uyamae. Kowa

nanji no Kami Ehoba no nanji ni tamau tokoro no chi ni, nanji no yowai no nagakaran tame nari.

Dai roku : Nanji korosu nakare.

Dai shichi : Nanji kan-in suru nakare.

Dai hachi : Nanji nusumu nakare.

Dai ku : Nanji tonaribito ni tsukite itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare.

Dai jū : Nanji tonaribito no ie wo musaboru nakare. Tonaribito no tsuma, shimobe hashitame, ushi roba, mata subete tonaribito no mono wo musaboru nakare.

*Toi.* Kono Jikkai no taii wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Dai ichi wa, Kami ni taishite nasu beki koto ; dai ni wa, tonari ni taishite nasu beki koto.

*Toi.* Kami ni taishite nasu beki koto wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Kami ni taishite waga nasu beki koto wa, Kami wo shinji, Kami wo osore ; kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsukushite Kami wo aishi ; mata reihai, kansha, kitō wo sasage, isshin ni yori-tanomi, sono mi Na to mi kotoba to wo uyamai, shōgai chūjitsu ni tsukauru koto, kore nari.

*Toi.* Tonari ni taishite nasu beki koto wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Tonari ni taishite waga nasu beki koto wa, onore wo aisuru gotoku ni hito wo aishi ; onore hito ni seraren to omou koto wa, kore wo hito ni nashi ; chichi haha ni tsukaete kore wo uyamai, kore wo aishi ; Tennō 273 to tsukasa wo tōtobite kore ni shitagai ; kyōshi, bokushi, shujin ni fukushi ; subete tōtoki hito ni herikudari ; okonai

nite mo, kotoba nite mo, hito wo gaisezu ; hito to majiwaru ni, shinjitsu wo tsukushi ; urami nikumu kokoro wo idakazu ; waga te wa nusumi torazu ; waga kuchi wa nonoshiri, itsuwari, soshiru koto wo sezu ; waga mi wa teisetsu kokki wo mamori ; hito no mono wo musaborazu, mizukara shokugyō wo hagemite kurashi wo tate ; mata Kami no sadame tamau mibun ni ōjite, waga tsutome wo tsukusu koto, kore nari.

*Toi.* Nanji wa onore no chikara nite korera no koto wo nasu koto atawazu. Ten yori tokubetsu naru megumi wo ukuru ni arazareba, Kami no imashime wo mamori, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo ezaru nari. Heizei kono megumi wo hitasura ni inoru koto wa, nanji no tsutome nari. Sareba ima Shu no Inori wo anshō seyo.

*Kotae.* Ten ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni 274 wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Toi.* Kono Inori wo motte nani wo Kami ni negau ka ?

*Kotae.* Moromoro no yoki mono wo atae tamau, ten no Chichi naru Kami ni inori, ware to subete no hito ni megumi wo kudashi, Kami wo ogami, Kami ni tsukae,

Kami ni shitagau koto wo esase tamawan koto wo negai ; mata tamashii to karada to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo atae, warera wo awaremite tsumi wo yurushi, tamashii to karada to wo mamori, subete no kinan wo fusegi, zaiaku to, tamashii no teki to, kagiri naki shi to wo nogareshime tamawan koto wo negau. Mata Kami, sono ōi naru awaremi wo motte, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, korera no koto wo nashi tamau wo shinzu. Yue ni owari ni, Amen (kaku nasashime tamae) to iu. 275

*Toi.* Kirisuto sono Kōkwai no tame ni tate tamaishi Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wa ikutsu ari ya ?

*Kotae.* Sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru Seiten [*Sakuramento*] tada futatsu ari ; sunawachi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] to Seisan, kore nari.

*Toi.* Seiten [*Sakuramento*] to wa ikanaru mono zo ?

*Kotae.* Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wa, warera ni tamau rei naru megumi no shirushi nari. Kirisuto mizukara kore wo tatete, kono megumi wo ukuru hōhō to shi, mata kono megumi wo tamau akashi to nashi tamaeri.

*Toi.* Hitotsu no Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo ikutsu ni wakatsu ka ?

*Kotae.* Futatsu ni wakatsu ; hitotsu wa me ni miyuru soto no shirushi, hitotsu wa rei naru uchi no megumi.

*Toi.* Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no me ni miyuru soto no shirushi wa ikan ? 276

*Kotae.* Mizu nari. Kore nite Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru nari.

*Toi.* Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no rei naru uchi no megumi wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Tsumi ni tsuite shini, gi ni tsuite arata ni umaruru koto nari. Warera tsumi no uchi ni umare, ikari no ko taredomo, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] ni yorite megumi no ko to seraruru nari.

*Toi.* Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru hito ni hitsuyō naru koto wa nani zo?

*Kotae.* Kui-aratame to shinkō nari. Warera kui-aratame wo motte tsumi wo sute, shinkō wo motte kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni yorite Kami no yakushi tamaeru koto wo kataku shinzuru nari.

*Toi.* Saraba korera no koto wo nashi ezaru osanago ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazukuru wa nani yue zo?

*Kotae.* Naoya ga osanago ni kawarite, kono futatsu no koto wo yakusuru yue nari. Osanago seichō shite, kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamoru seme ari.

277 *Toi.* Shu wa nani no tame ni Seisan to iu Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo tate tamaishi ka?

*Kotae.* Kirisuto no, ikenie to narite shini tamaishi koto to, kore ni yorite ukuru megumi to wo, tsune ni kioku seshimen ga tame nari.

*Toi.* Seisan no soto no shirushi wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Pan to budōshu nari. Shu kore wo uku beshi to meiji tamaeri.

*Toi.* Kono shirushi no sashi shimesu mono wa nani zo?

*Kotae.* Kirisuto no Karada to Chi nari. Seisan ni oite,

shinzuru mono wa rei nite shinjitsu ni kore wo ukuru nari.

*Toi.* Seisan ni azukaru ni yorite uru tokoro wa ikan?

*Kotae.* Warera no tamashii, Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no yashinai wo ukete, sukoyaka ni naru koto nari. Warera no karada ga, pan to budōshu no yashinai wo ukete, sukoyaka ni naru ga gotoshi.

*Toi.* Seisan ni azukaru hito ni hitsuyō naru koto wa 278 nani zo?

*Kotae.* Mizukara kaerimite, sa no gotoku tadasu koto nari:

Sugishi tsumi wo makoto ni kuyami, okonai wo arata-muru koto wo kesshin suru ya, ina ya;

Kirisuto no shi wo kokoro ni kansha shi, Kirisuto ni yorite tamawaru Kami no awaremi wo makoto ni shinzuru ya, ina ya;

Subete no hito wo aisuru kokoro ari ya, ina ya.

*Bokushi wa nichiyōbi ni oite, reihaidō mata wa nichiyō gakkō ni, shōnen shijo wo atsume, Seisho wo hikite, nengoro ni kono Mondō wo oshiu beshi. Mata fubo kachō wa tsutomete shōnen shijo wo kore ni shusseki seshimu beshi. Shijo seichō shite sōtō no nenrei ni itari, kono Mondō ni jukusuru toki wa, Kantoku ni tazusae yuki, Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.*

*Kantoku yori Shinto Anshushiki wo shikkō suru hōchi araba, bokushi wa tehitō to shūi suru mono no seimei nenrei wo shirushite, kore wo Kantoku ni teisu beshi. Kantoku kore wo yoshi to sureba, sa no Shiki ni shitagaite Anshu su beshi.*

*Kōkwai Mondō — owari.*



## SHINTO ANSHUSHIKI.

279



*Senrei wo ukete dōri wo wakimae uru nempai no hito ni te wo oku Shiki nari. Seikōkwaï ni oite wa, kono Shiki ni azukaru hito no rieki wo hakari, Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai oyobi Kōkwaï Mondō wo manabishi nochi, kwaishū no mae nite Senrei no toki no yakusoku wo katamu beshi to sadame-tari.*

*Teijitsu ni itari, kono Shiki ni azukaru mono wa Kantoku [Episukopo] no mae ni tachi narabi, kwaishū wa Seirei wo motomuru uta no owaru made tatsu. Kantoku wa sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, ima Shitotachi no mohan ni shitagaite, kono hitobito ni te wo okan to su. Sareba sono Anshu ni kakawaru Seisho no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku no shimei shitaru mono, Shito Gyōden 8 shō 14 setsu yori 17 setsu made wo rōdoku su beshi.*

**E**RUSAREMU ni oru Shitotachi wa, Samariabito Kami no mi kotoba wo uketari to kikite, Petero to Yohane to wo tsukawashitareba; karera kudarite hitobito no, Seirei wo uken koto wo inoreri. Kore Shu Iesu no Na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukeshi nomi nite, Seirei imada sono hitori ni dani kudarazarishi nari. Koko ni futari no mono karera no ue ni te wo okitareba, mina Seirei wo uketari.

280

*Koko nite Shigwansha wo suisen suru Chōrō wa, Kantoku ni mukite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**S**HIFU yo, kono hitobito ni nanji no te wo okan koto wo negau.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku iu beshi.*

**W**AGA ko yo, kono Anshu wo uken to negau mono wa, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no ogosoka naru chikai ni motozukite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinji, shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru yakusoku wo kataramezaru bekarazu. Sareba ware nanji ni towan :

Nanji ima Kami to kono kwaishū no mae nite kono yakusoku wo katamuru ka ?

*Anshu wo ukuru hito, onono kakutō su beshi.*

Ware kono yakusoku wo katamu.

*Kantoku.* Warera no tasuke wa Shu no mi Na ni ari.

281

*Kwaishū.* Shu wa tenchi wo tsukuri tamaeri.

*Kantoku.* Shu no mi Na wa homu beki kana.

*Kwaishū.* Tokoshie ni itaru made home tatau beshi.

*Kantoku.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Tsugi ni Shigwansha hizamazuku. Kantoku kwaishū [to tomo ni Seirei wo motomuru tekigi no Seika wo utau wa zūi nari.*

*Koko nite kwaishū hizamazuku. Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

*Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

282 **T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa saki ni mizu to Seirei to wo motte kono shimobera wo arata ni umarehime, sono subete no tsumi wo yurushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Nagusamenushi naru Seirei wo motte karera wo tsuyome, hibi masumasu moromoro no tamamonō wo atae tamae. Karera ni chie sōmei no rei, zembō gōki no rei, chishiki keiken no rei wo sazuken, mata Shu wo kashikomū rei wo tsune ni mitashi tamae. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Anshu wo ukuru mono Kantoku no mae ni hizamazuki. Kantoku hakujin no tōjō ni te wo okite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**S**HU yo, ten no megumi wo motte kono shimobe wo mamori tamae. Tsune ni Shu ni zokushi, hibi masumasu Seirei ni mitasare, tsui ni mi kuni ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku iu beshi.*

Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo. *Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Kwaishū hizamazuki, Kantoku iu beshi.*

283 **T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku,

chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. *Amen.*

*Kantoku mata inorite iu beshi.*

**M**I kokoro ni kanau yoki kokorozashi wo tate, kore wo okonawase tamau zennō no Kami yo, ware ima Shitotachi no mohan ni shitagai, kono shimobera ni te wo okite, Shu no jiai wo shimeseri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, mi te wo motte tsune ni karera wo ōi, Seirei wo motte tsune ni karera wo michibiki, masumasu mi kotoba wo satori, kore ni shitagai, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori fushite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Shiki ni tsuzukite Seisan wo okonau toki wa, tsugi no Inori wo koko ni habuku koto wo u.* 284

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera no kokoro to karada wo kiyome, Shu no okite wo fumashime, Shu no iitsuke wo okonawashime, ōi naru chikara nite itsu made mo mamori tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no kotoba wo motte karera wo shukufuku su beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei naru zennō no Kami no megumi, nanjira no ue ni nozomi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Anshu wo ukeshi mono, aruiwa sono jumbi wo nashi owarite kore wo uken to hassuru mono no hoka, Seisan ni azukaru koto wo ezu.*

*Sōmensha ni Senrei wo okonai, ai-tsugite Anshushiki wo okonau toki wa, 280 p., Waga ko yo ika Ware kono yakusoku wo katamu made wo ryakusuru koto wo u.*

*Shinto Anshushiki — owari*

## KEKKONSHIKI.



*Kekkon aru goto ni, Kōtō no toki zengo nikwai sa no yokoku wo nasu beshi (ikkwai wa nichiyōbi ni kagiru). Tadashi Kantoku, mata wa Kantoku yori inin saretaru mono no kyōka aru toki wa, kono kagiri ni arazu.*

*Nanigashi to Nanigashi to, tōkarazu kekkon sen to su. Moshi koshō wo shiru mono araba, mōshi tatsu beshi. Kore dai iku-kwai no yokoku nari.*

*Mata kekkon suru mono shozoku kyōkwai wo koto ni suru naraba, sōhō ni oite dōitsu no yokoku wo nasu beshi.*

*Kekkon no hi ni itaraba, hanamuko hanayome, shinseki hōyū to tomo ni, reihaidō ni kitari; hanamuko wa migi, hanayome wa hidari ni tachi, kkwaiishi sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, ima warera Kami to kwaishū to no mae ni atsumaritaru wa, kono otoko to kono onna ni, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubashimen ga tame nari. Somosomo kekkon wa, hito imada tsumi wo okasazaru mae ni, Kami no sadāme tamaishi tōtoki koto ni shite, Kirisuto to sono Kyōkwai no ittai naru koto no kata nari. Mata Kirisuto mizukara Gariraya no Kana nite kon-en ni tsuranari, sono tokoro ni hajimete kiseki wo okonaite kore wo shukushi tamai; Seito Pauro mo kore wo tōtobu beshi to nengoro ni susumetari. Yue ni, midari ni karogaroshiku nasu bekarazu; tsutsushimite

uyaüyashiku kore wo nasu beshi. Kono futari, ima kono shinsei naru en wo musubu tame ni koko ni kitareri. Sareba kono kekkon ni tsuite, moshi koshō ari to shiru mono araba, ima koko nite mōshi tatsu beshi; shikarazareba, gonichi ni itarite, sara ni nanigoto wo mo iu bekarazu.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi kekkon suru hito ni iu beshi.*

287 **WARE** nanjira futari ni meizu. Nanjira moshi kono kekkon ni tsuite koshō aru koto wo shiraba, kore wo kakusazu, subete no hito no kokoro no himitsu arawaru beki sabaki no hi ni kotauru gotoku, ima koko nite ii arawasu beshi. Kami no kotoba ni somukite musubitaru en wa, Kami no sowase tamau ni arazu; sono kekkon wa fuhō nari to shiru beshi.

*Moshi kekkon no koshō wo mōshi tate, sono shōko wo aguru mono araba, Kekkonshiki wo enki su beshi. Koshō naki toki wa, kwaishi hanamuko ni iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi*, nanji kono onna wo metori, Kami no sadame ni shitagaite, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu koto wo negau ka? Mata kore wo aishi, kore wo nagusame, kore wo uyamai; sukoyaka naru toki mo, yameru toki mo, kore wo mamori; sono inochi no kagiri, hoka no mono ni yorazu, kono onna nomi ni sou koto wo negau ka?

*Hanamuko kotau beshi.*

Ware kore wo negau.

*Kwaishi hanayome ni iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi*, nanji kono otoko ni totsugi, Kami no sadame ni shitagaite, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu koto wo negau ka? Mata kore ni shitagai, kore ni tsukae, kore wo aishi, kore wo uyamai; sukoyaka naru toki mo, yameru toki mo, kore wo mamori; sono inochi no kagiri, hoka no mono ni yorazu, kono otoko nomi ni sou koto wo negau ka? 288

*Hanayome kotau beshi.*

Ware kore wo negau.

*Kwaishi iu beshi.*

Kono otoko ni meawasu tame ni, kono onna wo watasu mono wa tare ka?

*Koko nite oya, mata wa nakaudo, hanayome no migi no te wo torite kwaishi ni watasu. Kwaishi ukete hanamuko ni sazaku. Hanamuko wa hanayome no te wo tori, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi.*

**WARE** Kami no sadame ni shitagaite nanji wo metoru. Ima yori nochi saiwai ni mo wazawai ni mo, tomi ni mo mazushiki ni mo, sukoyaka naru toki mo yameru toki mo, nanji wo aishi, nanji wo mamori, shi ni itaru made nanji wo tamotsu beshi. Ware ima kore wo yakusu.

*Hanamuko te wo hanasu. Hanayome migi no te wo motte hanamuko no migi no te wo tori, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi.* 289

**WARE** Kami no sadame ni shitagaite nanji ni totsugu. Ima yori nochi saiwai ni mo wazawai ni mo, tomi ni mo mazushiki ni mo, sukoyaka naru toki mo yameru

toki mo, nanji wo aishi, nanji wo mamori, nanji ni shitagai, shi ni itaru made nanji wo tamotsu beshi. Ware ima kore wo yakusu.

*Futari te wo hanasu. Hanamuko yubiwa wo kwaishi no Kitōsho no ue ni oki, mata kwaishi yori kore wo ukete, hanayome no hidari no te no mumeishi ni hame, kore wo mochi nagara, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi. Tadashi yubiwa wo mochiizaru toki wa, [ ] nai no kotoba wo habuku.*

**C**HICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, [kono yubiwa wo motte] nanji wo metori, waga mono wo nanji no mono to su. Amen.

*Hanamuko yubiwa wo hanayome no te ni nokoshi, tomo ni hizamazuku. Kwaishi iu beshi.*

Warera inoru beshi.

290 *Moshi shimo no Shihen ika wo habukite Shiki wo owaran to suru tokō wa, koko nite Shu no Inori wo mochiu beshi.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu Kami, bammin wo tsukuri, bammin wo mamori, subete rei naru megumi wo sazuke, kagiri naki inochi wo atae tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa ima Shu no Na ni yorite shukusuru, kono futari no shimobe ni saiwai wo kudashi tamae. Ima [yubiwa wo shirushi to shite] tateshi chikai wo tsune ni mamori, Isaku to Ribeka no misao ni naraite, tagai ni aishi, tagai ni shitashimi, tomo ni Shu no okite ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Kwaishi futari no migi no te wo awasete iu beshi.*

**K**AMI no awase tamaeru mono wa, hito kore wo hanasu bekarazu.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū ni iu beshi.*

*Nanigashi to Nanigashi* fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubi, Kami to kwaishū to no mae nite tomo ni chikai wo tate, katsu [yubiwa wo juju shi,] tagai ni te wo tori aite akashi wo naseri. Yue ni ware Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, karera no fūfu taru koto wo shimesu. Amen. 291

*Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no kotoba wo motte, kekkon seshi mono wo shukufuku su beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Chichi naru Kami, Ko naru Kami, Seirei naru Kami, nanjira wo shukushi, tsune ni nanjira wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu, awaremi wo motte nanjira wo kaerimi, rei no megumi wo motte nanjira wo akase, mutsumajiku kono yo wo watari, nochi no yo ni wa kagiri naki inochi ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi Seitaku ni susumi, kwaishū to tomo ni sa no Shi ippen wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.*

*Shi 128 Hen.*

**S**HU wo osoruru mono wa ° sai- | wai | nari :  
Sono michi wo ayumu mono wa mina | sai- | wai | nari.

2. Nanji onoga te no kinrō wo ° ku- | rau | beshi :

Nanji wa saiwai wo e, mata °yasu- | ki ni | oru |  
beshi.

3. Nanji no tsuma wa ie no oku ni orite\* ōku no mi wo  
musubu budō no ki no | goto | ku :  
Nanji no kora wa nanji no mushiro ni matoi shite\*  
kanran no °waka- | ki no | goto- | shi.
- 292 4. SHU wo osoruru | mono °wo | miyo :  
Karera wa kaku | sai- | wai °wo | en.
5. SHU wa Shion yori megumi wo nanji ni | tama- | wan :  
Nanji yo ni aran kagiri\* Erusaremu no | sai- |  
wai °wo | min.
6. Nanji onoga kora no | ko wo | min :  
Yasuki wa Isuraeru no | ue °ni | aru | beshi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 67 Hen.*

- N**EGAWAKU wa Kami warera wo awaremite\* saki-  
wai tamawan | koto | wo :  
Sono mi kao wo warera no ue ni terashi | tama-  
wan | koto | wo.
2. Kowa Shu no michi no amaneku chi ni | shira- | re :  
Shu no sukui no moromoro no kuni no uchi ni °  
shira- | ren ga | tame | nari.
3. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha | shi :

Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home °ta- |  
tau | beshi.

4. Moromoro no kuni wa | tano- | shimi :  
Mata °yoro- | kobi °u- | tau | beshi.
5. Shu wa naoki wo mote tamira wo | saba- | ki :  
Chi no ue naru yorozu no kuni wo osame °ta- |  
mau °be- | kere- °ba | nari.
6. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |  
shi :  
Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home °ta- |  
tau | beshi.
7. Chi wa nariidemono wo | ida- | seri :  
Kami, waga Kami wa warera wo °saki- | wai |  
tama- | wan.
8. Kami warera wo sakiwai | tama- | wan :  
Kakute chi no moromoro no hate, kotogotoku  
Kami wo | oso- | ru be- | shi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shihen owarite, hanamuko hanayome tomo ni Seitaku no mae ni hizama-  
zuku. Kwaishi Seitaku no hotori ni tachi, futari ni mukaite ū beshi.*

- Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.  
*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.  
*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, kono futari no shimobe wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Karera Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, ten yori karera wo tasuke tamae.

295 *Kwaishū.* Tsune ni karera wo mamori tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Karera no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Karera no teki wo fusegi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

ABURAHAMU no Kami, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami yo, kono shimobe wo shukushi, karera no kokoro ni kagiri naki inochi no tane wo maki, Shu no mi kotoba yori manabu tokoro wo jikkō seshime tamae. Shu yo, ten yori karera wo misonawashi, karera wo megumi tamae. Mukashi Aburahamu to Sara to wo

shukushi, ōi ni nagusame tamaishi gotoku, ima kono shimobe wo shukushi, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagai, Shu no mamori wo kōmuri, shōgai Shu no ai ni oru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Hanayome ko wo umu toshi sugitaru toki wa, tsugi no dai ichi no Inori 296 habuku beshi.*

AWAREMI fukaki ten no Chichi yo, hito no fuyuru wa Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa kono fūfu wo megumite ko wo umashime; mata tomo ni nagaki yowai wo tamochi, misao wo mamori, tagai ni aishi, mi kokorō no mama ni sono kodomo wo sodate, mi sakae wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

KAMI yo, Shu wa ōi naru chikara wo motte bammotsu wo sōzō shi; saigo ni, Shu no sugata ni katadorite tsukuri tamaishi otoko yori onna wo idashi; mata kekkon wo motte karera wo ittai to nashi, Kami no awase tamaeru mono wa, hito kanarazu kore wo hanasu bekarazu to oshie tamaeri. Shu wa mata kekkon wo seibetsu shi, kore wo motte Kirisuto to sono Kyōkwai wa, rei naru kekkon ni yorite ittai naru koto wo shimeshi tamaeri. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte kono futari wo kaerimi tamae. Kirisuto sono tsuma naru Kyōkwai wo aishi, kore ga tame ni inochi wo sute, kore wo onore no mi to nashite mamori 297 tamaishi gotoku, kono otoko, Shu no mi kotoba ni shita-

gaite, sono tsuma wo fukaku aisuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata kono onna, misao wo mamori, nyūwa ni shite sono otto ni shitagai, sei naru fujin ni naraite, tsutsushimi to yawaragi to wo tamotsu koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, kono futari wo shukushite, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kwaishi mata iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa warera no shiso Adamu to Eba to wo tsukuri, kore wo kiyome, kore wo sowase tamaishi zennō no Kami, nanjira ni yutaka naru megumi wo sosogi, nanjira wo kiyome, nanjira wo shukushi, nanjira no mi mo tamashii mo mi kokoro ni kanai, shōgai ai-aishite yo wo sugosase tamawan koto wo. *Amen.*

*Fūfu no gimu ni tsukite Sekkyō naki toki wa, kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu koto wo u.*

298 **S**UDE ni kekkon wo nashi, mata wa kekkon sen to omou mono wa, fūfu no gimu ni kakawaru Seisho no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

Seito Pauro, Epesosho dai goshō ni, kekkon seshi mono ni mejite iwaku: "Otto naru mono yo, Kirisuto no, Kyōkwai wo aishi, sono tame ni onore wo sute tamaishi gotoku, nanjira mo tsuma wo aisuru beshi. Kare onore wo suteshi wa, mizu no arai wo motte, kotoba ni yorite Kyōkwai wo kiyome, kore wo sei naru mono to sen ga tame nari; mata shimi naku, shiwa naku, subete

kaku no gotoki tagui naku, sei ni shite kizu naki, sakae naru Kyōkwai wo, mizukara onore no mae ni taten tame nari. Kaku no gotoku otto sono tsuma wo, onore no mi to nashite aisuru beshi; tsuma wo aisuru mono wa onore wo aisuru nari. Onore no mi wo nikumu mono wa, katsute aru koto nashi; kore wo mamori yashinau koto, Kirisuto no Kyōkwai wo mamori yashinau ga gotoshi. Warera wa kare ga mi no eda nari; kare ga niku yori ide, kare ga hone yori idetari. Kono yue ni hito wa chichi to haha wo hanare, sono tsuma ni soi, futatsu no mono ittai ni naru beshi. Kono okugi wa ōi nari; waga iu tokoro wa, Kirisuto to Kyōkwai wo sasu nari. Nanjira mo onono sono tsuma wo, onore no mi to nashite aisuru beshi."

299

Mata Korosaisho ni sa no gotoku ieru: "Otto naru mono yo, sono tsuma wo aisuru beshi; nigaki wo motte kore wo ashirau nakare."

Mata Kirisuto no Shito ni shite, saitai seshi Petero ga, kekkon seshi mono ni ieru kotoba wo kiku beshi. "Otto naru mono yo, nanjira tsuma wo atsukau koto, yowaki utsuwa no gotoku shi, kotowari ni shitagaite kore to tomo ni ori, kore wo uyamau koto, inochi no megumi wo tsugu mono no gotoku su beshi. Kore nanjira no inori ni samatage nakaran tame nari."

Ijō yomishi kotoba wa, otto ga tsuma ni taishite nasu beki gimu wo shimesu mono nari. Tsugi ni, tsuma taru mono mo, otto ni taishite nasu beki gimu wo manabu beshi. Kore mo Seisho ni akiraka ni shirusaretari.



300 Seito Pauro, Epesosho dai goshō no uchi ni, sa no gotoku oshiu : “Tsuma naru mono yo, Shu ni shitagau ga gotoku, onore no otto ni shitagau beshi. Sowa Kirisuto Kyōkwai no kashira naru gotoku, otto wa tsuma no kashira nareba nari ; Kirisuto wa mi no Sukuinushi nari. Sareba Kyōkwai no Kirisuto ni shitagau gotoku, tsuma mo subete no koto otto ni shitagau beshi.” Mata iwaku : “Tsuma mo sono otto wo uyamau beshi.”

Mata Korosaisho no. uchi ni sa no mijikaki oshie ari ; iwaku : “Tsuma naru mono yo, sono otto ni shitagau beshi ; kowa Shu ni aru mono no nasu beki koto nari.”

301 Seito Petero mo yoku oshiete iwaku : “Tsuma naru mono yo, nanjira sono otto ni shitagau beshi. Moshi oshie ni shitagawazaru otto araba, oshie ni yorazu, tsuma no okonai ni yorite shitagawan. Sowa nanjira no, osore wo motte kiyoki okonai wo nasu wo miru ni yorite nari. Nanjira no kazari wa, kami wo kumi, kin wo kake, mata koromo wo kiru ga gotoki, soto no kazari ni arazu ; tada kokoro no uchi no kakuretaru hito, sunawachi kutsuru koto naki, nyūwa odayaka naru rei wo motte, kazari to su beshi. Kono rei no kazari wa, Kami no mae nite atai takaki mono nari. Mukashi Kami ni yori-tanomishi kiyoki onna mo, sono otto ni shitagaite, kaku no gotoku onore wo kazaritari ; Sara Aburahamu ni shitagaite, kore wo shu to tonaeshi ga gotoshi. Moshi nanjira zen wo okonai, nanigoto wo mo osorezuba, sunawachi Sara no ko taru nari.”

*Kekkon no toki, mata wa sono-go hisashikarazu, Seisan wo ukuru wo yoshi to su.*

*Kekkōshiki — owari.*

## SANGO KANSHASHIKI.

393



*Fujin ko wo unite hidachitaru toki, sôtô no ifuku wo tsukete reihaidô ni kitari, teishiki no basho ni hizamazuku. Kwaishi honnin ni mukaite, sa no gotoku in beshi.*

**Z**ENNÔ no Kami wa, ôi naru megumi wo motte, nanji wo mamorite anzan seshime tamaeri. Yue ni ima magokoro wo motte kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no Shi ippen mata wa nihen wo shôsu beshi.*

*Shi 116 Hen.*

**W**ARE SHU wo itsukushimu: waga koe to waga negai to wo kiki tamaeba nari.

2. Shu mimi wo ware ni katabuke tamaeri: ware yo ni aran kagiri, Shu wo yobi matsuran.
3. Shi no nawa ware wo matoi, yomi no kurushimi ware ni nozomeri: ware wa nayami to urei to ni aeri.
4. Sono toki ware SHU no mi Na wo yoberi: SHU yo, waga tamashii wo sukui tamae.
5. SHU wa megumi yutaka ni shite, tadashiku mashi-maseri: warera no Kami wa awaremi fukashi.
6. Ware SHU ni nani wo sasagen ya: ikani shite sono moromoro no megumi ni mukuin ya?

304

7. Ware sukui no sakazuki wo torite, SHU no mi Na wo yobi matsuran: subete no tami no mae nite, waga chikai wo SHU ni tsugunowan.
  8. Erusaremu yo, nanji no naka nite, SHU no ie no ôniwa no naka nite tsugunowan: nanjira SHU wo home matsure.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwô are;  
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari.  
Amen.

*Shi 127 Hen.*

- S**HU ie wo tate tamau ni arazuba, tatsuru mono no hataraki wa munashi: SHU shiro wo mamori tamau ni arazuba, eji no mesamashi oru wa munashiki nari.
2. Nanjira hayaku oki, osoku inete, shinku no kate wo kurau wa munashiki nari: Shu sono itsukushimi tamau 305  
mono ni wa, neburu ma ni atae tamau.
  3. Miyo, kora wa SHU no atae tamau yuzuri nari: tai no mi wa, sono mukui no tamamono nari.
  4. Toshi wakaki korooi no kora wa, ya no gotoshi: masurao no te ni aru ya no gotoshi.
  5. Ya no michitaru ebira wo motsu hito wa saiwai nari: karera mon ni arite ata to mono-iu toki, hazukashime-rareji.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwô are;  
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari.  
Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

306 **T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, kono shimai wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kwaishi.* Kare no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kare no teki wo fusegi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

307 *Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, kono shimai wo sukui, tsutsuganaku shussan no kurushimi to ayaūki to wo sugosase

tamaishi koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Jihi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono onna wo shite, ima no yo ni oite wa, chūgi wo tsukushi, mi kokoro ni kanau waza wo okonai; nochi no yo ni oite wa, kagiri naki eikwō wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. Amen.

**N**EGAWAKU wa Chichi naru Kami, Ko naru Kami, Seirei naru Kami, nanji wo shukushi, tsune ni nanji wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Amen.

*Kono Kanshashiki ni tsuranaru sampu wa, narubeku shinse wo sasagu beshi; tadashi kono shinse wa mazushiki sampu wo tasukuru tame ni mochin beshi.*

*Tōjitsu Seisan araba, homin kore wo ukuru wo yoshi to su.*

*Sango Kanshashiki—owari.*

## BYŌSHA HŌMONSHIKI.

309



*Byōnin aru toki wa, kwaishi ni tsūchi su beshi. Kwaishi sono taku ni nozomite iu beshi.*

Negawaku wa kono kazoku ni heian aran koto wo.

*Tsugi ni byōshō ni itari, hizamazukite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**S**HU yo, warera to senzo to no toga wo omoi tamau koto naku, mata warera no tsumi wo basshi tamau koto nakare. Awaremi fukaki Shu yo, tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi tami wo yurushi, yoyo ikari tamau koto nakare.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, yurushi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

310 *Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi

wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, kono shimobe wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, ten yori kare wo tasuke tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Tsune ni kare wo mamori tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Ada nasu mono ni katashime tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Ashiki mono no seme wo manukareshime tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, kare no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae. 311

*Kwaishū.* Kare no teki wo fusegi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**S**HU yo, negawaku wa ten yori nozomi, awaremi no me wo motte kono shimobe wo kaerimi tamae. Sono kokoro wo nagusame, Shu ni tayoru shinkō wo atae, ada nasu mono wo fusegi, tsune ni anzen narashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi yo, yamai ni nayameru kono shimobe ni, megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Chichi no korashime ni kanjite, onore no yowaki wo satori, masumasu shinkō wo atsuku shi, fukaku kui ara-

312 tameshime tamae. Yamai no iyuru koto mi kokoro naraba, shōgai Shu wo osore, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase; moshi yo wo saru koto mi kokoro naraba, Shu no korashime wo tae shinobi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni iri, Shu to tomo ni sumashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no kotoba, aruiwa dōyō naru kotoba wo motte, byōsha ni Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**A** ISURU kyōdai yo, ikuru mo shinuru mo, tsuyoki mo yowaki mo, kore mina zennō no Kami no osame tamau tokoro nari. Sareba ima nanji ga yameru koto mo, Kami no mi kokoro nari to shiru beshi. Kami wa kono yamai wo motte nanji wo kokoromi, nanji no shinkō wo tsuyome, hito no mohan to nashi, Shu no hi ni oite nanji no homare wo masan to shi tamau ka, aruiwa nanji no tsumi wo tadasan to shi tamau ka, sore wa hakari-gatashi to iedomo, nanji makoto ni tsumi wo kuyami, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi no awaremi wo tanomi, Kami ni kansha shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagaite yamai wo tae shinobaba, kanarazu kagiri naki inochi ni itaru tasuke to naru beshi.

*Taikwanja ni wa ika no kotoba wo habuku beshi.*

313 **K**ONO yue ni nanji amanjite Shu no korashime wo ukeyo. Heburusho dai jūni shō ni: “Shu sono aisuru mono wo korashime, mata subete sono ukuru tokoro no ko wo muchi-uteri. Nanjira moshi kono kora-

shime wo shinobaba, Kami wa ko no gotoku nanjira wo ashirai tamau nari. Tare ka chichi no korashimezaru ko aran ya? Subete no hito no ukuru korashime, moshi nanjira ni nakuba, sowa kakushigo ni shite, makoto no ko ni arazu. Mata warera no nikutai no chichi wa warera wo korashimeshi mono naru ni, nao kore wo uyamaeri. Mashite tamashii no Chichi ni shitagaite, inochi wo ezaru beken ya? Nikutai no chichi wa, sono kokoro ni makasete shibaraku warera wo korashimu. Saredo tamashii no Chichi wa, warera ni eki wo eshimete, sono kiyoki ni azukarasen ga tame ni, korashimuru koto wo nasu nari” to ari. Kono kotoba wa warera wo nagusame; mata ten no Chichi no korashime wo tae shinobite, kansha; su beki koto wo oshiuru nari. Shinja wa yamai ni tae, nayami wo shinobite Kirisuto ni niru yori, ōi naru nagusame wa nashi. Kirisuto mo kurushimi wo ukete nochi, yorokobi wo e; jūjika ni tsukerarete nochi, eikwō ni nobori tamaeri. Kirisuto to tomo ni kurushimu wa, kagiri naki yorokobi ni itaru michi nari. Amanjite Kirisuto to tomo ni shinuru wa, kagiri naki inochi ni iru mon nari. Yue ni ware Kami no mi Na ni yorite nanji ni susumu. Nanji Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no toki Kami ni chikaishi koto wo omoi, katsu Kami to hito to ni nashishi okonai wo kaerimi, sono tsumi wo mizukara seme, Kirisuto ni yorite ten no Chichi no awaremi wo motomeyo. Saraba, nanji yo wo sarishi nochi, katayorazaru Kami no bammin wo sabaki tamau toki ni, tsumi seraruru koto nakaran. Ima Seikōkwa no

## SANGO KANSHASHIKI.

303



*Fujin ko wo umite hidachitaru toki, sōtō no ifuku wo tsukete reihaidō ni kitari, teishiki no basho ni hizamazuku. Kwaishi honnin ni mukaite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami wa, ōi naru megumi wo motte, nanji wo mamorite anzan seshime tamaeri. Yue ni ima magokoro wo motte kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no Shi ippen mata wa nihen wo shōsu beshi.*

*Shi 116 Hen.*

**W**ARE SHU wo itsukushimu : waga koe to waga negai to wo kiki tamaeba nari.

2. Shu mimi wo ware ni katabuke tamaeri : ware yo ni aran kagiri, Shu wo yobi matsuran.
3. Shi no nawa ware wo matoi, yomi no kurushimi ware ni nozomeri : ware wa nayami to urei to ni aeri.
4. Sono toki ware SHU no mi Na wo yoberi : SHU yo, waga tamashii wo sukui tamae.
- 304 5. SHU wa megumi yutaka ni shite, tadashiku mashi-maseri : warera no Kami wa awaremi fukashi.
6. Ware SHU ni nani wo sasagen ya : ikani shite sono moromoro no megumi ni mukuin ya ?

7. Ware sukui no sakazuki wo torite, SHU no mi Na wo yobi matsuran : subete no tami no mae nite, waga chikai wo SHU ni tsugunowan.
8. Erusaremu yo, nanji no naka nite, SHU no ie no ōniwa no naka nite tsugunowan : nanjira SHU wo home matsure.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Shi 127 Hen.*

**S**HU ie wo tate tamau ni arazuba, tatsuru mono no hataraki wa munashi : SHU shiro wo mamori tamau ni arazuba, eji no mesamashi oru wa munashiki nari.

2. Nanjira hayaku oki, osoku inete, shinku no kate wo kurau wa munashiki nari : Shu sono itsukushimi tamau 305 mono ni wa, neburu ma ni atae tamau.
3. Miyo, kora wa SHU no atae tamau yuzuri nari : tai no mi wa, sono mukui no tamamono nari.
4. Toshi wakaki korooi no kora wa, ya no gotoshi : masurao no te ni aru ya no gotoshi.
5. Ya no michitaru ebira wo motsu hito wa saiwai nari : karera mon ni arite ata to mono-iu toki, hazukashime-rareji.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Shi 71 Pen.*

- SHU yo, ware Shu ni yori-tanomu : negawaku wa izure  
no hi made mo haji wo ukuru koto nakarashime  
tamae.
2. Shu no gi wo mote ware wo tasuke, ware wo manu-  
kareshime tamae : Shu no mini wo ware ni katabukete,  
ware wo sukui tamae.
3. Negawaku wa Shu waga sumai no iwa to nari tamae :  
ware tsune ni sono tokoro ni yuku koto wo en.
- 318 4. Shu ware wo sukuwan tote mikotonori wo idashi  
tamaeri : Shu wa waga iwa, waga shiro nari.
5. Waga Kami yo, ashiki mono no te yori ware wo  
sukui idashi : fugi zannin naru hito no te yori ware wo  
manukareshime tamae.
6. Shu naru KAMI yo, Shu wa waga nozomi nari : waga  
osanaki yori no tanomi nari.
7. Ware tai wo hanaruru yori Shu ni mamorare, haha  
no hara ni arishi toki yori Shu ni megumaretari :  
ware tsune ni Shu wo home tataen.
8. Ware wa ōku no hito ni ayashimaruru gotoki mono  
to nareri : saredo Shu wa waga kengo naru sake-  
dokoro nari.
9. Shu wo tatauru kotoba waga kuchi ni michi : Shu  
wo homuru kotoba hinemosu mitsu beshi.
10. Waga toshi oinuru toki, ware wo sute tamau nakare :  
waga chikara otorouru toki, ware wo hanare tamau  
nakare.

11. Waga ata wa waga koto wo katarai : waga tamashii  
wo ukagau mono wa tagai ni hakarite iu ;
12. Kami kare wo hanaretari ; kare wo tasukuru mono 319  
nashi : kare wo oite toraeyo to.
13. Kami yo, ware wo tōzakari tamau nakare : waga  
Kami yo, toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae.
14. Negawaku wa waga tamashii no teki wa haji, katsu  
otoroe : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono wa, soshiri  
to haji to ni ōwaren koto wo.
15. Saredo ware wa tayezu nozomi wo idaki : iya masu-  
masu Shu wo home tataen.
16. Waga kuchi wa Shu no gi wo katari, hinemosu Shu  
no sukui wo kataran : ware sono kazu wo shirazareba  
nari.
17. Ware wa Shu naru KAMI no tainō no mi waza wo  
tazusae yukan : ware wa tada Shu no gi wo nomi  
kataran.
18. Kami yo, Shu wa ware wo osanaki yori oshie tamae-  
ri : ware ima ni itaru made Shu no kusushiki mi waza  
wo nobe tsutaetari.
19. Kami yo, ware oite shiraga ni naru to mo, ware wo 320  
hanare tamau nakare : saraba Shu no chikara wo tsugi  
no yo ni shimeshi, Shu no tainō wo umare izuru  
subete no mono ni nobe tsutaen.
20. Kami yo, Shu no gi mo mata ito takashi ; Shu wa  
ōi naru koto wo nashi tamaeri : Kami yo, tare ka Shu  
ni hitoshiki mono aran ya ?

21. Shu warera wo ōku no omoki nayami ni awase tamaeri : Shu futatabi warera wo ikashi, warera wo chi no fukaki tokoro yori age tamawan.
22. Negawaku wa ware wo iyoiyo ōi narashime : kaeri kitarite ware wo nagusame tamae.
23. Waga Kami yo, saraba ware sō wo mote Shu wo home, Shu no makoto wo home tataen : Isuraeru no Seija yo, ware koto wo mote Shu wo home utawan.
24. Ware mi mae ni utau toki, waga kuchibiru yorokobi : Shu no aganai tamaeru waga tamashii ōi ni yorokoban.
25. Waga shita mo mata hinemosu Shu no gi wo kataran : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono haji awatsureba nari.
- 321 - . Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;  
- . Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Shi 130 · Pen.*

**A**A SHU yo : ware fukaki fuchi yori Shu wo yobitari.

2. Shu yo, negawaku wa waga koe wo kiki : Shu no mimi wo waga negai no koe ni katabuke tamae.
3. SHU yo, moshi moromoro no fugi ni me wo sosogi tamawaba : Shu yo, tare ka yoku tatsu koto wo en ya ?

4. Saredo Shu ni yurushi ari : sareba hito ni osore kashikomare tamau beshi.
5. Ware SHU wo machi nozomu ; waga tamashii wa machi nozomu : ware wa sono mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idaku.
6. Waga tamashii no Shu wo matsu wa, eji ga ashita wo matsu ni masari : makoto ni eji ga ashita wo matsu ni 322 masaru nari.
7. Isuraeru yo, SHU ni yorite nozomi wo idake : SHU ni awaremi ari, yutaka naru aganai ari.
8. Shu wa Isuraeru wo sukui : moromoro no yokoshimā yori aganai tamawan.
- . Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;  
- . Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**Y**O no Sukuinushi yo, Shu wa jūjika ni tōtoki chi wo nagashite, warera wo aganai tamaeri. Koi negawaku wa, warera wo sukui tamae ; warera wo tasuke tamae.

*Tsugi ni byōsha ni mukaitte iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, tayoru mono no kataki shiro, tenchi bammotsu wo shiroshimesu Shu, ima mo, nochi mo, itsu made mo nanji wo mamori ; mata Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na no hoka ni, sukui wo atauru mono tenka ni naki koto wo, nanji ni satorase tamawan koto wo. Amen.



*Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Shukutō wo tonau. Tadashi sono mae ni ta no inori wo mochiuru wa zuii nari.*

**I**MA nanji wo jiji fukaki Kami no awaremi to mamori ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu nanji wo shukushi, nanji wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo motte nanji wo terashi, nanji wo megumi tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo nanji ni muke, kagiri naku heian wo atae tamawan koto wo. *Amen.*

*Ika no Inori wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.*

*Byōji no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, seishi wo sadamuru chikara wa, tada Shu ni ari. Awaremi no me wo motte, ima yami nayamu osanago wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no yoshi to shi tamau toki ni itarite, sono karada no kurushimi wo nozoki, Shu no sukui wo hodokoshi tamae. Mata sono inochi wo nagaruru koto mi kokoro ni kanawaba, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae, shōgai yoki okonai wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawasu utsuwa to narashime tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, Shu Iesu ni arite nebureru mono no tsune ni tanoshimu tokoro ni irase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Yamai Kitoku naru Mono no tame.*

**J**IHI no Chichi, nagusame no moto naru Kami yo, warera ga nayamu toki, Shu no hoka ni tasukuru mono nashi. Warera fushite kono shimobe no tame ni tasuke wo motome tatematsuru. Kare wa Shu no korashime ni yorite itaku yowaritari. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte misonawashi, nikutai wa otoruru to mo, Seirei no megumi wo motte masumasu sono tamashii wo tsuyome tamae. Negawaku wa sugikoshikata no ayamachi wo makoto ni kuyami, mi Ko Iesu wo kataku shinzuru kokoro wo atae; yo wo saru mae ni sono tsumi wo kotogotoku keshi, ten ni oite mattaku yurushi tamae. Shu wa atawazaru koto nashi; mi kokoro ni kanawaba, ima nite mo kono shimobe wo okoshite nagaraeshime tamau. Saredo sono yōdai tanomi sukunaku miyuru yue ni, negawaku wa Shu no tasuke wo kōmurite, rinjū no yōi wo totonoe; Shu ni shitashimi, yasuraka ni yo wo saru nochi, sono tamashii kagiri naki mi kuni ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shi ni Nozomeru Hito no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, mattau seraretaru gijin no tamashii wa, nikutai wo hanaruru nochi ni, Shu to tomo ni orite iki nagarau. Ima warera no aisuru kyōdai no tamashii wo, shinzu beki Tsukurinushi, jiji fukaki Sukuinushi

ni yudane, kore wo tōtoki mono to mitome tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa, yo no tsumi wo nozoku tame ni hofurare tamaishi Kohitsuji no chi nite araware, kono ashiki yo ni oite niku no yoku, mata wa Satan no izanai ni yorite ukeshi kegare wo kiyomerare, kizu naki mono to narite, Shu no mae ni izuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, warera yo ni aru mono, onoga hakanaki wo satori, sono hi wo kazoe, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru chishiki ni kokoro wo todomuru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

326

*Anshin wo Ezaru Hito no tame.*

**J**IHI no Chichi, nagusame no moto naru Kami yo, awaremi wo motte kono shimobe no nayami wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Shu kare ni tsukite nigaki koto wo shirushi, sugikoshikata no tsumi wo sono mi ni owashime tamau. Shu no ikari itaku semarite, sono tamashii nayami nite miteri. Saredomo Shu wa warera wo oshiuru tame mi kotoba wo shirushi, kore ni yorite nagusame wo e, nintai wo manabi, nozomi wo idakashime tamau. Negawaku wa kono shimobe, onore wo shiri, Shu no ikari to awaremi to wo satori, hoka no mono ni tayorazu shite, tada Shu nomi ni tayori, subete no izanai ni kachi, sono kokoro no iyuru koto wo esase tamae. Itameru ashi wo ori tamau nakare; kebureru asa wo keshi tamau nakare. Ikarite awaremi

wo toji tamawazu; kaette yorokobi to tanoshimi wo kika-se, Shu no kudaki tamaishi hone wo yorokobase tamae. Negawaku wa shimobe wo mamorite, ada wo osoruru koto nakarashime; mi kao no hikari wo arawashite, heian wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no torinashi ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Byōshō ni Atsumareru Mono no tame.*

327

**K**AMI yo, Shu no yowai wa kagiri naku, Shu no megumi wa kazoegatashi. Negawaku wa, warera no inochi no hakanaki koto wo fukaku kanji, Seirei no michibiki ni yorite tsune ni okonai wo kiyoku shi, kono yo no kanashiki tani wo suguru koto wo esase tamae. Mata yo ni arite Shu ni tsukauru koto owaraba, ryōshin no seme mo naku, Seikōkwai wo mo hanarezu, shinkō to nozomi wo kataku shi, Shu ni yorokobare, hito wo aisuru kokoro wo idakite, senzo ni kuwawaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kyūbyōsha no tame.*

**J**IHI fukaki Chichi yo, kyūbyō ni aeru kono shimobe wo, awaremi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Mi kokoro ni kanawaba, sono inochi wo nagaraeshime, kui aratamuru toki wo atae tamae. Moshi nagaraete tomoshibi wo totonouru itoma sukunakuba, mi megumi ni yorite, setsu ni tsumi wo kuyami, fukaku Shu wo aisuru

328 kokoro wo okoshi, ōku no hi no yōi wo shibashi no aida ni nasashime; eien no shi yori sukuite, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni aru kagiri naki inochi ni ire tamae. Saraba moromoro no seito to ten no tsukai, Shu no ōi naru megumi wo home, yoyo kagiri naku mi Na wo agame tatematsuru beshi. *Amen.*

*Kwaiki ni Omomuku toki no Kansha.*

**H**ITO wo haka ni kudashi, mata haka yori yobi kaeshi tamau, zennō no Kami yo, kono kyōdai no yamai wo yurume, warera no kanashimi wo yorokobi ni kae tamaishi megumi wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa kono shimobe wo sutezu, ten yori nagusame wo kudashi, kurushimi ni tae, mi sadame ni shitagau kokoro wo atae, ori ni au tasuke wo esase tamaeri. Negawaku wa masu-masu awaremi wo tare, ryōyō no koto wo shukushi, sono karada to seishin to wo sukoyaka ni nashi; kare wo shite, yorokobite Shu no miya ni nobori, sonaemone wo sasagete Shu no moromoro no megumi wo kansha suru koto wo eshime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni eikwō aru, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Byōsha Hōmonshiki — cwari.*

## BYŌSHA SEISANSHIKI.



*Hito wa kyūbyō, mata wa kinan ni kakari, itsu shiki no kitaru ka mo shirezaru yue, reihaidō ni oite Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no Seisan wo okonau toki wa shibashiba kore wo uku beshi. Kaku no gotoku tsune ni shinuru yōi wo okotarazareba, niwaka ni kinan ni aite Seisan wo ukuru koto atawazu to iedomo, fuanshin naru koto nakaran. Yue ni kwaishi shibashiba (koto ni ekibyō aru toki wa) kono koto wo kwaishū ni susumu beshi. Shikare-domo, moshi byōsha reihaidō ni itaru koto atawazu, jūtake nite Seisan wo uken to hosseba, sono i wo kwaishi ni tsuge, mata tomo ni uken to suru jin-in (ninin ijō) wo mo tsūchi su beshi.*

*Nyūyō no shina sonawarite nochi, sa no Tokutō Shitoshō Fukuinshō wo motte hajimu beshi.*

**B**AMMIN no Tsukurinushi, tokoshie ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa aisuru mono wo korashi, ukuru mono wo muchi-uchi tamau. Negawaku wa ima mi te yori korashime wo ukuru kono shimobe wo awaremi, yamai wo tae shinobu chikara wo atae; mi kokoro ni kanawaba, heiyu ni itarase tamae. Moshi nikutai wo hanaruru toki wa, sono tamashii shimi naku shite, Shu ni mamiyuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shitoshō. Heb. 12, 5 - 6.*

**W**AGA ko yo, nanji Shu no korashime wo karonzuru nakare; sono imashime wo ukuru toki, kokoro

wo ushinau nakare. Sowa Shu sono aisuru mono wo korashime, mata subete sono ukuru tokoro no ko wo muchi-uteri.

*Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 5, 24.

**M**AKOTO ni makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : Waga koto-ba wo kikite, ware wo tsukawashi tamaishi mono wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie no inochi wo mochi, katsu sabaki ni itarazu ; shi yori inochi ni utsureru nari.

*Tsugi ni Chōrō Nanjira makoto ni unmun (206 peiji) ni utsuri, Seisanshiki wo tsuzuku beshi. Seihin wo sazukuru toki, Chōrō mazu mizukara kore wo uke, tsugi ni baisuru mono ni atae, owari ni byōsha ni atau.*

*Moshi yamai omoku, aruiwa sono i wo kwaishi ni tsuguru itoma naku, aruiwa tomo ni ukuru mono naku, moshiku wa ta no yondokoro naki samatage arite, Seisan wo ukuru koto atawazaru toki wa, kwaishi sa no koto wo oshiu beshi. Nanji makoto ni tsumi wo kuyami, Iesu Kirisuto nanji wo aganau tame ni chi wo nagashi, jūjika ni shini tamaishi koto wo shinji, hitoe ni sono megumi wo kansha seba, tatoi kuchi ni Seisan wo ukezaruru to mo, tamashii wa Sukuinushi Kirisuto no Karada to Chi wo inshoku suru nari.*

331 *Byōsha Hōmonshiki to Seisanshiki to wo awase okenau toki wa, Hōmonshiki no Shihen yori tadachi ni Seisanshiki ni utsuru beshi. Ekibyō ryūikō shite, tomo ni ukuru mono arazu to mo, byōsha no negai ni shitagaite Seisan wo sazukuru mo samatage nashi.*

*Kono Shiki wa, rōsui tō ni yorite yamu wo ezuru, reihaidō ni izuru koto atawazaru mono no tame ni mochiuru mo ha nari. Tadashi kono baai ni wa Tōjitsu no Tokutō Shitoshō Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.*

*Byōsha Seisanshiki — owari.*

## MAISŌSHIKI.



333

*Kono Shiki wa Senrei wo ukezaruru mono, taikwai wo meizeraretaru mono, mata jisatsu seshi mono ni mochiizu.*

*Kwaishi hitsugi wo mon ni mukae, kore ni sakidachite reihaidō aruiwa haka ni yuki tsutsu, sa no Seigo wo shōshi, mata wa utau beshi.*

**S**HU notamawaku : Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari. Ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo, ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazuru beshi.

*Yohaneden 11 shō 25 setsu, 26 setsu.*

Ware shiru : ware wo aganau mono wa iku ; nochi no hi ni, kare kanarazu chi no ue ni tatan. Waga kono kawa, kono mi no kuchi haten nochi, ware niku wo hanarete Kami wo min. Ware mizukara kare wo mi tatematsuran ; waga me kare wo min ni, shiranu mono no gotoku naraji.

*Yobuki 19 shō 25 - 27 setsu.*

Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu, mata nani wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazu. Shu atae, Shu tori tamau nari ; Shu no mi Na homu beki kana.

334

*Temote Zensho 6 shō 7 setsu ; Yobuki 1 shō 21 setsu.*

*Reihaidō ni irite, sa no Shi ippen mata wa nihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.*

*Shi 39 Hen.*

- W**ARE saki ni ieri\* ware shita wo mote tsumi wo  
 okasazaran | tame | ni :  
 Waga subete no | michi · wo | tsutsu- | shimi ;
2. Ashiki mono no waga mae ni oru | ai · da | wa :  
 Waga kuchi ni ° kutsu- | wa wo | kaken | to .
3. Ware modashite ōshi to nari\* yoki koto sura kotoba  
 ni idasa- | zari- | ki : .  
 Waga urei | nao | oko- | reri .
4. Waga kokoro waga uchi ni atsuku nari\* omoi tsuzu-  
 kuru hodo ni hi | moe- | tari :  
 Kakute ware shita wo | mote | ie- | raku ;
5. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga owari to\* waga hi no  
 ikubaku naru to wo shirashime | tama- | e :  
 335 Waga hakanaki wo ° shi- | rashi · me | tama- | e .
6. Miyo, Shu waga subete no hi wo tsuka no ma ni sugi  
 sarashime | tama- | u :  
 Waga inochi mi mae nite wa naki ni | koto- |  
 nara- | zu .
7. Geni subete no hito wa mina sono sakari no toki |  
 dani | mo :  
 Munashi- | kara- | zaru · wa | nashi .
8. Hito no yo ni aru wa kage ni kotonarazu\* sono  
 omoi nayamu koto munashikara- | zaru | nashi :  
 Sono tsumi takuwauru mono, tare no te ni ° osa- |  
 maru | wo shi- | razu .

9. Shu yo, ware ima ° nani | wo ka · ma- | tan :  
 Waga ° no- | zomi · wa | Shu ni | ari .
10. Negawaku wa, ware wo subete no toga yori tasuke  
 idashi | tama- | e :  
 Oroka naru mono ni soshiraruru koto ° naka- |  
 rashi · me | tama- | e .
11. Ware wa modashite kuchi wo hiraka- | zari- | ki :  
 Sowa Shu kore wo nashi | tama- | eba | nari .
12. Negawaku wa Shu no seme wo ware yori hanachi |  
 tama- | e :  
 Ware Shu no te ni uchi korasaruru ni yorite\*  
 horoburu ° ba- | kari · ni | nari- | nu .
13. Shu tsumi wo semete hito wo korashi\* sono shitai 336  
 yorokobu tokoro no mono wo, shimi no kurau  
 ga gotoku kie useshime | tama- | u :  
 Geni moromoro no hito wa munashi- | kara- | zaru  
 | nashi .
14. Aa SHU yo, negawaku wa waga ° i- | nori · wo | kiki :  
 Waga sakebi ni mimi wo ° kata- | buke | tama- | e .
15. Waga namida wo mite modashi tamau | naka- | re :  
 Ware wa Shu ni yoru tabibito nari\* subete waga  
 oyatachi no gotoku ° yado- | reru | mono | nari .
16. Ware koko wo sarite usezaru | saki | ni :  
 Shu ware wo mi sugushite sawayaka ° na- | rashi ·  
 me | tama- | e .
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi go Pen.*

SHU yo, Shu wa warera no | sumi- ka | nari :

Inishie yori yoyo warera no | sumi- | ka na- | ri.

337

2. Yama imada nari idezu\* Shu imada chi to sekai to wo  
tsukuri tamawazarishi toki\* Shu wa | Kami |  
nari :

Tokoshie yori tokoshie made | Shu wa | Kami |  
nari.

3. Shu hito wo chiri ni kaerashimete ° no- | tama- | waku :  
Hito no ko yo, nanjira | kae-ru | beshi | to.

4. Shu no me no mae ni wa chitose mo sude ni suguru  
kinō no | goto- | ku :

Mata yo no ma no ° hito- | toki | ni o- | naji.

5. Shu korera wo ōmizu no gotoku nagare sarashime |  
tama- | u :

Karera wa hito-yo no neburi no gotoku\* ashita ni  
hae izuru ° ao- | kusa · no | goto- | shi.

6. Ashita ni hae idete | saka- | e :

Yūbe ni wa kararete | karu- | ru na- | ri.

7. Warera wa Shu no ikari ni yorite | kie | use :

Shu no ikidōri ni yorite | oji | mado- | u.

8. Shu warera no fugi wo ° mi | mae · ni | oki :

Warera no kakuretaru tsumi wo mi kao no hikari  
no naka ni | oki | tama- | eri.

9. Warera no moromoro no hi wa\* Shu no ikari ni  
yorite | sugi | sari :

Warera no subete no toshi no tsukuru wa ° hito- |  
iki · no | goto- | shi.

10. Warera ga toshi wo furu hi wa nanasoji ni | sugi- | zu : 338

Aruiwa sukoyaka ni shite ° yaso- | ji ni | ita- | ran.

11. Saredo sono hokoru tokoro wa tada nayami to °  
kana- | shimi · to | nomi :

Sono sari yuku koto sumiyaka ni shite\* warera mo  
mata | tobi | sare- | ri.

12. Tare ka Shu no ikari no chikara wo | shiran | ya :

Tare ka Shu wo osoruru osore ni takurabete\* Shu  
no ° iki- | dōri | wo shi- | ran ya ?

13. Negawaku wa warera ni onoga hi wo kazouru koto  
wo | oshi- | e :

Chie no kokoro wo | eshi- · me | tama- | e.

14. SHU yo, kaeri tamae\* kakute ikuso no toki wo he °  
ta- | mau | ya :

Negawaku wa shimobera ni kakawaru mi kokoro  
wo | kae | tama- | e.

15. Negawaku wa ashita ni warera wo Shu no awaremi  
nite aki ° ta- | rashi- | me :

Yo wo owaru made yorokobi tanoshi- | mase |  
tama- | e.

16. Warera wo kurushime tamaeru moromoro no hi ni  
takurabete\* warera wo nagusame | tama- | e :

Warera no wazawai ni kakareru moromoro no 339

toshi ni takurabete\* warera wo tanoshi- | mase |  
tama- | e.

17. Negawaku wa mi waza wo Shu no shimobera ni |  
shime- | shi :

Mi sakae wo sono kora ni ° ara- | washi | tama- | e.

18. Kakute warera no Kami Ehoba no uruwashiki wo  
warera no ue ni ° nozo- | mashi- | me :

Warera no te no waza wo warera no ue ni kata-  
karashime tamae\* negawaku wa warera no te no  
waza wo kataka- | rashi- me | tama- | e.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Kerinto Zensho 15 shō 20 setsu yori 58 setsu made wo rōdoku  
su beshi.*

**M**ASASHIKU Kirisuto wa shinin no uchi yori yomi-  
gaeri, neburitaru mono no hatsuho to nari tamaeri.  
Sore, shi no hito ni yorite kitarishi gotoku, shinin no  
yomigaeri mo mata hito ni yorite ide kitareri. Subete no  
hito Adamu ni yorite shinuru gotoku, subete no hito  
Kirisuto ni yorite iku beshi. Shikashite onoono sono  
340 tsuide ni shitagau ; mazu hatsuho naru Kirisuto, tsugi wa  
sono kitari tamau toki Kirisuto ni zokusuru mono nari.  
Tsugi ni owari kitaran ; sono toki Kirisuto wa moromoro  
no kennō, ken-i, kenryoku wo horoboshite, kuni wo Chichi

naruru Kami ni watashi tamau beshi. Kare wa subete no  
teki wo sono ashi no shita ni oki tamau made, ō tarazaru  
wo ezaru nari. Iyahate no teki naru shi mo mata horobo-  
saren. Kami wa yorozu no mono wo kare no ashi no  
shita ni shitagawase tamaitareba nari. Yorozu no mono  
wo kare ni shitagawasetari to notamau toki wa, yorozu no  
mono wo shitagawase tamaishi Mono no, sono uchi ni naki  
koto akiraka nari. Yorozu no mono kare ni shitagau toki  
wa, Ko mo mata mizukara yorozu no mono wo onore ni  
shitagawase tamaishi Mono ni shitagawan ; kore Kami wa  
yorozu no mono ni oite yorozu no koto to nari tamawan  
tame nari.

Moshi yomigaeri nakuba, shinin no tame ni Senrei  
[*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru mono, nani wo nasu ka? Shinin  
no yomigaeru koto mattaku nakuba, shinin no tame  
ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru wa nani no tame zo?  
Mata warera ga itsu mo kiken wo okasu wa nani no  
tame zo? Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni  
arite, nanjira ni tsuki waga moteru hokori ni yorite chikai,  
ware wa hibi ni shisu to iu. Waga Epeso nite kemono to  
tatakaishi koto, moshi yo no hito no gotoki omoi nite  
nashishi naraba, nani no eki aran ya? Shinin moshi  
yomigaeru koto nakuba, warera iza nomi-kui sen ; myō-  
nichi shinu bekereba nari. Nanjira azamukaruna ; ashiki  
majiwari wa yoki narawashi wo sokonau nari. Nanjira  
samete, tadashiu seyo, tsumi wo okasuna ; nanjira no  
uchi ni Kami wo shiranu mono ari ; waga kaku iu

wa nanjira wo hazukashimen tote nari.

342 Saredo hito aruiwa iwan ; shinin ikani shite yomigaeru beki ka ; ikanaru tai wo mote kitaru beki ka to. Oroka naru mono yo, nanji no maku tokoro no mono, mazu shinazuba, ikizu. Mata sono maku tokoro no mono wa nochi ni naru beki tai wo maku ni arazu ; mugi nite mo, hoka no koku nite mo, tada tanetsubu nomi ; shikaru ni Kami wa mi kokoro ni shitagaite kore ni tai wo atae, onono no tane ni sono tai wo atae tamau. Subete no niku, onaji niku ni arazu ; hito no niku ari, kemono no niku ari, tori no niku ari, uwo no niku ari. Tenjō no tai ari, chijō no tai ari ; saredo tenjō no mono no kwōei wa chijō no mono to kotonari. Hi no kwōei ari, tsuki no kwōei ari, hoshi no kwōei ari ; kono hoshi wa kano hoshi to, sono kwōei wo koto ni su. Shinin no yomigaeri mo mata kaku no gotoshi. Kutsuru mono nite makare, kuchinu mono ni yomigaeraserare ; iyashiki mono nite makare, kwōei aru mono ni yomigaeraserare ; yowaki mono nite makare, tsuyoki mono ni yomigaeraserare ; kekki no tai nite makare, rei no tai ni yomigaeraseraren. Kekki no tai aru gotoku, mata rei no tai ari ; shirushite, hajime no hito Adamu wa ikeru mono to nareri to aru ga gotoshi. Shikashite owari no Adamu wa inochi wo atauru rei to nareri. Rei no mono wa saki ni arazu, kaette kekki no mono saki ni arite, rei no mono nochi ni aru nari. Dai ichi no hito wa chi yori idete tsuchi ni zokushi ; dai ni no hito wa ten yori idetaru mono nari. Kano

tsuchi ni zokusuru mono ni, subete tsuchi ni zokusuru mono wa ni ; kono ten ni zokusuru mono ni, subete ten ni zokusuru mono wa niru nari. Warera tsuchi ni zokusuru mono no katachi wo moteru gotoku, ten ni zokusuru mono no katachi wo mo motsu beshi.

Kyōdai yo, ware kore wo iwan ; ketsuniku wa Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto atawazu ; kutsuru mono wa kuchinu mono wo tsugu koto nashi. Miyo, ware nanjira ni okugi 343 wo tsugen ; warera kotogotoku neburu ni wa arazu, owari no rappa no naran toki, mina tachimachi matataku-ma ni kwasen. Rappa narite, shinin wa kuchinu mono ni yomigaeri, warera wa kwasuru nari. Sowa kono kutsuru mono wa kuchinu mono wo ki, kono shinuru mono wa shinanu mono wo kiro bekereba nari. Kono kutsuru mono kuchinu mono wo ki, kono shinuru mono shinanu mono wo kin toki, shi wa kachi ni nomaretari to shirusaretaru kotoba wa jōju su beshi. Shi yo, nanji no kachi wa izuku ni ka aru ? Shi yo, nanji no hari wa izuku ni ka aru ? Shi no hari wa tsumi nari ; tsumi no chikara wa okite nari. Saredo kansha su beki kana, Kami wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, kachi wo atae tamau. Sareba waga aisuru kyōdai yo, kataku shite ugoku koto naku, tsune ni hagenite Sho no waza wo tsutomeyo ; nanjira sono rō no, Shu ni arite munashikaranu wo shireba nari.

*Tsugi ni Shito Shinkyō wo shōshi, mata wa Kitōsho-chū no mori wo mochiuru mo ka nari.*

*Haha ni itari, hitsugi wo orosu aida, kwaishi haka no katawara ni tachi,*



344 *sa no Hen wo shōshi, mata wa kwaishū to tomo ni utau beshi.*

**O**NNA yori umareshi mono wa, sono hi sukunaku shite, nayami ōshi. Sono kitaru koto, hana no gotoku ni shite chiri; sono hasuru koto, kage no gotoku ni shite todomarazu.

Warera inochi no nakaba ni mo, shi ni nozomu. Warera no tsumi wo ikari tamau koto wa makoto ni tadashi. Saredo Shu no hoka tare ni ka tasuke wo motomu beki?

Shisei naru Kami, ito tsuyoki Shu, sei ni shite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi yo, warera wo kagiri naki shi no kurushimi ni itarase tamau nakare.

Warera no kokoro no himitsu wo shiri tamau Shu yo, warera no inori ni awaremi no mimi wo toji tamau nakare. Shisei naru Shu, ito tsuyoki Kami, sei ni seite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi, tokoshie ni imasu tadashiki Sabakinushi yo, warera wo yurushi, imawa no toki, shi no nayami no tame ni, Shu wo hanaruru koto nakarashime tamae.

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku iu toki ni, katawara ni tatsu mono tsuchi wo hitsugi no ue ni tōzu.*

345 **Z**ENNŌ no Kami, ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera ga aisuru kono kyōdai (*shimai*) no tamashii wo meshi tamaitareba, ima sono kabane wo chi ni yudane, tsuchi wo tsuchi ni, hai wo hai ni, chiri wo chiri ni kaeshi; owari no hi no yomigaeri to, nochi no yo no inochi to wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kataku nozomu. Shu Iesu,

yo wo sabaki sen ga tame, ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi kitari tamau toki, chi oyobi umi no uchi yori shinin wo yobi idashi, bammotsu wo onore ni shitagawase uru chikara wo motte, Shu ni arite nebureru mono no iyashiki karada wo kae, sono eikwō no karada ni katadorashime tamau beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no kotoba wo shōshi, aruwa utau beshi. Yamu wo ezaru baci ni wa, kore yori ika wo reihaidō nite Nikkwa ni tsuzukite machiuru koto wo u.*

**T**EN yori koe arite, ware ni mono-ju wo kikeri; iwaku: Nanji kono kotoba wo shiruse. Ima yori nochi Shu ni arite shinuru shinin wa saiwai nari. Mitama mo mata iu: Shikari; karera wa sono hataraki wo yamete yasuman. 346

*Mokushiroku 14 shō 13 setsu.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu ni arite yo wo saru mono no rei, Shu to tomo ni orite iki nagarae; Shu wo  
 347 shinzuru hito no tamashii, niku no omoni wo orosu nochi, Shu to tomo ni orite tanoshimu. Shu yo, sude ni shinkō no haseba wo hashiri owarite, sono hataraki wo yasumi, yoki tehon wo nokoseru, Shu no shimobera no yue ni yorite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa warera mo, Shu no mi Na wo makoto ni shinjite, yo wo sarishi mono to tomo ni, yoyo kagiri naku mi sakae ni azukari, mi mo tamashii mo mattaku saiwai wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**W**ARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu Iesu wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari; subete ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazaru beshi to oshie; mata Shu ni arite nebureru mono ni tsuite, nozomi naki hito no gotoku nageku nakare to, Seito Pauro wo motte oshie tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, warera wo tsumi no shi yori gi  
 348 owari no hi no yomigaeri ni itarite, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau mono to mitome; sono toki mi Ko Iesu, subete Kami wo aisuru mono ni, Waga Chichi ni megumaruru mono yo, kitarite, yo no hajime yori nanjira no tame ni

sonaetaru kuni wo tsuge to, ii tamau saiwai ni azukarashime tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, warera no Aganainushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Kaijō nite suisō suru toki mo kono Shiki wo mochiu. Tadashi* Ima sono kabane wo chi ni . . . kaeshi to aru wo Ima sono kabane wo chihiro no umi ni yudane to su beshi.

*Bochi Seibetsu no tame.*

*Moshi seibetsu sezaru bochi ni maisō suru toki,* Onna yori umareshi mono wa *sunum no mae ni sa no Inori wo mochiuru wa, kwaishi no zuii nari.*

349

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, mukashi horaana ni hōmuraeshi Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu wa Shu no mae ni arite iku; mata mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa, Yōsefu no sonaeshi haka ni inete, kiyoki tokoro to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono haka wo seibetsu shite, ima hōmuraren to suru shimobe no karada no tame ni yasumidokoro to nashi; haka ni oru mono mina hito no Ko no mi koe wo kikite yomigaeru hi made, shizuka ni neburase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

## YÖNEN MAISÖSHIKI.

351



*Kono Shiki wa Senrei wo uketaru yōnensha ni mochiu. Kwaishi hitsugi  
wo mon ni mukae, kore ni sakidachite reihaidō aruwa bochi ni yuki tsutsu, sa  
no Seigo wo shōshi, mata wa utau beshi.*

SHU notamawaku: Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi  
nari. Ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo,  
ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni  
shinazaru beshi. *Yohanneden 11 shō 25 setsu, 26 setsu.*

Ware shiru: ware wo aganau mono wa iku; nochi no  
hi ni, kare kanarazu chi no ue ni tatan. Waga kono kawa,  
kono mi no kuchi haten nochi, ware niku wo hanarete  
Kami wo min. Ware mizukara kare wo mi tatematsuran;  
waga me kare wo min ni, shiranu mono no gotoku naraji.

*Yobuki 19 shō 25 - 27 setsu.*

Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu, mata nani  
352 wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazu. Shu atae, Shu tori  
tamau nari; Shu no mi Na homu beki kana.

*Temote Zensho 6 shō 7 setsu; Yobuki 1 shō 21 setsu.*

Shu notamawaku: Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo  
yuruse, todomuna; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki  
mono no kuni nari.

*Makoden 10 shō 14 setsu.*

*Reihaidō ni irite, sa no Shi wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.*

## Shi 23 Pen.

- SHU wa ware no | boku-· sha | nari :  
Ware wa tomoshiki | koto | naka- | ran.  
2. Shu wa ware wo midori no no ni ° fu- | sashi- | me :  
Ikoī no migiwa ni | tomo- | nai · ta- | mau.  
3. Shu wa waga tamashii wo | ika- | shi :  
Mi Na no yue wo mote tadashiki michi ni | michi-  
| biki · ta- | mau.  
4. Tatoi ware shi no kage no tani wo ayumu to mo,  
wazawai wo | oso- | reji :  
Nanji ware to tomo ni imashi\* nanji no shimoto,  
nanji no tsue | ware · wo | nagu- | samu.  
5. Nanji waga ata no mae ni waga tame ni en wo | mō- 353  
| ke :  
Waga kōbe ni abura wo sosogi tamau\* waga saka-  
zuki wa | afu- | ruru | nari.  
6. Ware yo ni aran kagiri\* megumi to awaremi to wa  
kanarazu ware ni soi | kita- | ran :  
Ware wa tokoshie ni SHU no miya no | uchi · ni |  
suma- | wan,  
-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;  
-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Tesaronike Zensho 4 shō 13 setsu yori 18 setsu made wo  
rōdoku su beshi.*

**K**YÖDAI yo, sude ni nebureru mono no koto ni tsukite wa, nanjira no shirazaru wo konomazu; nozomi naki ta no hito no gotoku nagekazaran tame nari. Warera no shinzuru gotoku, Iesu moshi shinite yomigaeri tamaishi naraba, Kami wa Iesu ni yorite neburi ni tsukitaru mono wo, Iesu to tomo ni tsure kitari tamau beki nari. Warera Shu no kotoba wo mote nanjira ni iwan: warera no uchi, Shu no kitari tamau toki ni itaru made ikite nokoreru  
 354 mono wa, sude ni nebureru mono ni kesshite sakidataji. Sore Shu wa gōrei to, mi tsukai no osa no koe to, Kami no rappa to tomo ni, mizukara ten yori kudari tawan. Sono toki Kirisuto ni aru shinin mazu yomigaeri, nochi ni ikite nokoreru warera wa, karera to tomo ni kumo no uchi ni tori sarare, kūchū nite Shu wo mukae; kakute itsu made mo Shu to tomo ni oru beshi. Sareba korera no kotoba wo mote tagai ni ai-nagusameyo.

*Tsugi ni Shito Shinkyō wo shōshi, mata wa Kitōsho-chū no inori wo mochiuru no ka nari.*

*Haka ni itari, hitsugi wo orosu aida, kwaishi haka no katawara ni tachi, sa no Hen wo shōshi, mata wa kwaishū to tomo ni utau beshi.*

**O**NNA yori umareshi mono wa, sono hi sukunaku shite, nayami ōshi. Sono kitaru koto, hana no gotoku ni shite chiri; sono hasuru koto, kage no gotoku ni shite todomarazu.

Warera inochi no nakaba ni mo, shi ni nozomu. Warera no tsumi wo ikari tamau koto wa makoto ni

tadashi. Saredo Shu no hoka tare ni ka tasuke wo motomu beki?

Shisei naru Kami, ito tsuyoki Shu, sei ni shite awaremi 355 fukaki Sukuinushi yo, warera wo kagiri naki shi no kurushimi ni itarase tamau nakare.

Warera no kokoro no himitsu wo shiri tamau Shu yo, warera no inori ni awaremi no mimi wo toji tamau nakare. Shisei naru Shu, ito tsuyoki Kami, sei ni shite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi, tokoshie ni imasu tadashiki Sabakinushi yo, warera wo yurushi, imawa no toki, shi no nayami no tame ni, Shu wo hanaruru koto nakarashime tamae.

*Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku in toki ni, katawara ni tatsu mono tsuchi wo hitsugi no ue ni tozu.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera ga aisuru kono osanaki kyōdai (*shimai*) no tamashii wo meshi tamaitareba, ima sono kabane wo chi ni yudane, tsuchi wo tsuchi ni, hai wo hai ni, chiri wo chiri ni kaeshi; owari no hi no yomigaeri to, nochi no yo no inochi to wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kataku nozomu. Shu Iesu, yo wo sabaki sen ga tame, ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi kitari tamau toki, chi oyobi umi no uchi yori shinin wo yobi idashi, bammotsu wo onore ni shitagawase 356 uru chikara wo motte, Shu ni arite nebureru mono no iyashiki karada wo kae, sono eikwō no karada ni kadorashime tamau beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no kotoba wo shōshi, aruiwa utau beshi. Yamu wo ezaru baai ni wa, kore yori ika wo reihaidō nite Nikkwa ni tsuzukite mochiuru koto wo u.*

**WARE** ōi naru koe no ten yori izuru wo kikeri; iwaku: Kami no makuya hito no aida ni ari; Kami hito to tomo ni sumi tamau nari. Kami karera no me no namida wo kotogotoku nugui tori; mata shi arazu; kanashimi, nageki, itami aru koto nashi.

*Mokushiroku 21 shō 3-4 setsu.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

357 **TEN** ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**WARERA** no Shu Iesu Kirisuto yo, Shu wa yo ni imashishi toki, osanagora wo itsukushimite, karera wo idaki, mi te wo okite shukushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, kono osanago wo maneki tamaishi mi mune ni

tayori, Shu ga itsu made mo yasuraka ni mamori tamau jiai wo kataku shinjite, kansha suru koto wo esase tamae. Shu wa Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo kagiri naku sube osame tamau nari. Amen.

**INOCHI** no moto naru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no mi sadame wa kusushiku, mi itsukushimi wa hakari-gatashi. Negawaku wa kono osanago no tame ni nageku shimobera wo nagusame, kono yo ni arite wa Shu wo shinji, Shu ni tsukae, tokoshie no mi kuni nite wa, kare to tomo ni Shu no yakushi tamaeru saiwai ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

**WARERA** no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu Iesu wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari; subete ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazaru beshi to oshie; mata Shu ni arite nebureru mono ni tsuite, nozomi naki hito no gotoku nageku nakare to, Seito Pauro wo motte oshie tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, warera wo tsumi no shi yori gi no inochi ni yomigaerese, kono yo wo saru toki, Shu Iesu ni arite yasumu koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa owari no hi no yomigaeri ni itarite, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau mono to mitome; sono toki mi Ko Iesu, subete Kami wo aisuru mono ni, Waga Chichi

ni megumaruru mono yo, kitarite, yo no hajime yori nanjira no tame ni sonaetaru kuni wo tsuge to, ii tamau saiwai ni azukarashime tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, warera no Aganainushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Yōnen Maisōshiki — owari.*

## DAISAI SANGESHIKI.



361

*Kore wa Daisai Shijitsu, sonota Kantoku no sadamuru hi ni mochin beshi. Tadashi Shi 51 Pen wo habuki, ika wo Tangwan no Kirisuto yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamae ni setsuzoku seshimuru wa kwaishi no zui nari. Kwaishi kwaishū hizamasuki, sa no Shi wo shōsu beshi.*

*Shi 51 Pen.*

- A**A Kami yo, negawaku wa Shu no itsukushimi ni yorite ware wo | awa- | remi :  
 Shu no awaremi no ōki ni yorite\* waga moromoro no toga wo | keshi | tama- | e.  
 2. Waga fugi wo kotogotoku ° a- | rai | sari :  
 Ware wo waga tsumi yori ° ki- | yome | tama- | e.  
 3. Ware wa waga | toga ° wo | shiru :  
 Waga tsumi wa tsune ni | waga | mae ° ni | ari.  
 4. Ware wa hitoe ni Shu ni tsumi wo okashi\* mi mae ni ashiki koto wo ° oko- | nae- | ri :  
 Sareba Shu mono-iu toki wa gi to serare\* Shu sabaku toki wa isagiyoshi to | sera- | re ta- | mau.  
 5. Miyo, ware yokoshima no uchi ni | uma- | re :  
 Waga haha tsumi no uchi ni arite ware wo ° ha- | rami- | tari- | ki.

362

6. Shu wa waga kokoro no uchi ni makoto aran koto wo  
nozomi | tama- | u :  
Waga kakuretaru tokoro ni chie wo °shi- | rashi-  
me | tama- | wan.
7. Hisopu wo motte ware wo kiyome tamae\* saraba  
ware | kiyō- ma- | ran :  
Ware wo arai tamae\* saraba ware yuki yori mo |  
shiro- | ku na- | ran.
8. Negawaku wa ware ni yorokobi to tanoshimi to wo |  
kika- | se :  
Shu no kudakishi hone wo yoroko- | base | tama-  
| e.
9. Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori  
| somu- | ke :  
Subete no fugi wo | keshi | tama- | e.
10. Aa Kami yo\* waga tame ni kiyoki kokoro wo |  
tsuku- | ri :  
Waga uchi ni naoki rei wo arata ni °o- | koshi |  
tama- | e.
- 363 11. Ware wo mi mae yori sute tamau | naka- | re :  
Shu no kiyoki Rei wo ware yori tori °ta- | mau |  
naka- | re.
12. Shu no sukui no yorokobi wo ware ni | kae- | shi :  
Jiyū no Mitama wo ataete ware wo °ta- | mochi |  
tama- | e.
13. Saraba ware toga wo okaseru mono ni Shu no michi  
wo | oshi- | en :

- Tsumibito wa Shu ni kaeri | kita- | ru be- | shi.
14. Kami yo, waga sukui no Kami yo\* chi wo nagashishi  
tsumi yori ware wo tasuke idashi | tama- | e :  
Waga shita wa koe takaraka ni Shu no | gi wo |  
uta- | wan.
15. Shu yo, waga kuchibiru wo hiraki | tama- | e :  
Saraba waga kuchi Shu no °ho- | mare °wo | ara-  
wa- | san.
16. Shu wa sonaemono wo konomi tamawazu\* moshi  
shikarazuba ware kore wo | sasa- | gen :  
Shu mata hansai wo mo °yoro- | kobi | tama- |  
wazu.
17. Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru °  
tama- | shii | nari :  
Kami yo, Shu wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo 364  
karoshime | tama- | uma- | ji.
18. Negawaku wa mi kokoro ni shitagaite Shion wo |  
saki- | wai :  
Erusaremu no ishigaki wo °ki- | zuki | tama- | e.
19. Sono toki Shu gi no sonaemono to hansai to mattaki  
hansai to wo yorokobi | tama- | wan :  
Kakute hitobito Shu no saidan ni o-ushi wo | sasa-  
| gu be- | shi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :  
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :  
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Kwaishi iu beshi.*

Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

365 **T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, shimobe wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, ten yori tasuke wo kudashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Ōi naru chikara wo motte tsune ni warera wo mamori tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Sukui no Kami yo, warera wo tasuke tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Mi Na no eikwō no tame ni warera wo sukui, mi Na no yue wo motte kono tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

366 *Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

**S**HU yo, awaremi wo motte warera no inori wo kikoshi-meshi, sono tsumi wo sange suru mono wo koto-gotoku yurushi tamae. Negawaku wa tsumi no tame ni ryōshin no semeraruru mono wa, jiji fukaki Shu yori yurushi wo kōmurite, mattaku yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

**J**IHI fukaki Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri-shi mono wo hitotsu mo nikumazu, subete no hito wo fukaku awaremi, tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu shite, sono aku wo hanare sukuwaruru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte warera no toga wo yurushi tamae. Warera wa makoto ni tsumi ni nayami, sono omoni ni taegatashi. Chichi yo, warera wo uke, warera wo nagusame tamae. Shu wa tsune ni awaremi ari; tada Shu nomi tsumi wo yurushi tamau. Jiji fukaki 367 Shu yo, warera wo yurushi tamae; aganai tamaeru shimobe wo yurushi tamae. Negawaku wa tsuchikure no gotoki tsumibito wo sabaki tamau nakare. Warera wa onore no iyashiki wo shiri, mizukara no tsumi wo fukaku kanashimeri. Shu yo, ikari tamau koto naku, ima sumiyaka ni warera wo tasuke, nochi no yo ni kagiri naku Shu to tomo ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishū, kwaishi ni shitagaita sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*



**J**IHI fukaki Shu yo, warera wo kaeshi tamae ; warera Shu ni kaeran. Shu yo, kaerimi tamae ; ima kana-shimi to inori to danjiki to wo motte Shu ni kaeru shimobe wo kaerimi tamae. Shu wa awaremi fukaku, megumi michi, nagaku shinobi tamau. Shu wa basseraru beki mono wo mo yurushi, ikari no naka ni mo awaremi wo wasure tamawazu. Jihi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa 368 yurushi tamae ; Shu no tami wo yurushi tamae ; Shu no yuzuri wo horoburu ni makase tamau nakare. Megumi ni tomi tamau Shu yo, kōdai naru awaremi wo motte warera wo kaerimi, warera no inori wo kikoshimeshi tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu warera wo shukushi, warera wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo motte warera wo terashi, warera wo megumi tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo warera ni muke, kagiri naku heian wo atae tamawan koto wo. Amen.

*Sekkyō naki toki wa, kwaishi sa no Susume wo Shi 51 Pen, mata wa Tangwan no mae ni mochiuru koto wo u.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, mukashi Kōkwai ni wa arawa naru tsumi wo okashishi hito wo, Daisai no hajime ni atari, kwaishū no mae nite korashimuru narai ari. Kore sono hito kono yo ni oite basserare, Shu no hi ni oite suku-

waren tame ; mata tanin ni mo imashime to narite, tsumi wo okasu koto wo osoreshimen tame nari. Ima sono rei 369 ni naraite, kono genshuku naru shiki wo okonau wa, tsumi ni taisuru Kami no ōi naru ikari to, kui aratamezaru mono ni kitaru beki sabaki to wo omoi idete, tomo ni tsumi to okotari to wo nageki, okonai wo aratamuru koto wo kesshin shi, megumi fukaki Kami no awaremi wo negau tame ni shite, mottomo ri ni kanaeru koto nari. Somosomo yogensha Dabide no akashi seshi gotoku, Kami no imashime wo hanarete mayou hito wa tsumi seraru beki mono nareba, warera onoga kōbe ni ochin to suru osoroshiki batsu wo omoi ide, herikudareru kokoro wo motte Kami ni kaeri, tsumi wo sange shi, kui-aratame ni kanau mi wo musubu koto wo tsutomu beshi. Ima ya ki no ne ni ono wo okaru ; yue ni subete yoki mi wo musubazaru ki wa, kirarete hi ni nage ireraru. Ikeru Kami no te ni ochiiru wa osoru beki koto nari. Kami wa ashiki mono no ue ni wana wo furashi tamawan ; hi to iwō to arashi to wa, karera no sakazuki ni uku beki mono nari. Shu wa sono tokoro wo idete, chi ni sumu mono no fugi wo tada-shi tamawan. Sono kitari tamau hi ni wa tare ka tae en ya ? Sono araware tamau toki ni wa tare ka tachi en ya ? Te ni wa mi wo mochite sono uchiba wo kiyome, mugi 370 wa atsumete sono kura ni ire, kara wa kiezaru hi nite yaki tamau beshi. Shu no hi no kitaru wa, nusubito no yoru kitaru ga gotoshi ; hitobito heiwa buji nari to iwan toki, horobi tachimachi kitaran ; harameru onna ni sono kuru-

shimi no kitaru ga gotoku naru beshi; hitobito tayete sakuru koto wo eji. Kore kui-aratame ni michibiki tamau, Kami no megumi to, yuruyaka to, tae shinobi tamau koto to wo karonzuru, katakuna naru tsumibito ga, sono kui naki kokoro ni shitagaite, onore no tame ni tsumitaru, Kami no ikari no arawaru beki hi nari. Shu notamawaku: "Sono toki karera ware wo yoban; saredo ware kotaeji. Hitasura ni ware wo motomen; saredo ware ni awaji. Kore karera chishiki wo nikumi, Shu wo osoruru koto wo yorokobazu, waga susume ni shitagawazu, subete waga korashime wo iyashimataru ni yorite nari" to. Mon wo tojite nochi, tatakuru wa okuretari. Sabaki no toki, awaremi wo negau wa ososhi. Sono toki, karera no tsumi wo tadashiku sadame tamau Shu wa, ito osoru beki koe nite notamawan: Tsumi seraru beki mono yo, ware wo hanarete, akuma to sono tsukai no tame ni sonaetaru kie-  
 371 zaru hi ni ire to. Yue ni kyōdai yo, sukui no hi sugizaru uchi ni tsutsushimu beshi. Yoru kitaraba, tare mo waza wo nasu koto atawazu. Sareba hikari aru uchi ni hikari wo shinji, hikari no ko no gotoku ayumu beshi. Osoraku wa soto no kuraki ni oi idasarete, kanashimi hagami suru koto aran. Nanjira Kami no megumi wo namisuru nakare. Kami wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera wo kui-aratame ni michibiki; mata magokoro wo motte kaeru mono no tsumi wo, yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Warera no tsumi wa hi no gotoku naru mo, yuki no gotoku shiroku nari; kurenai no gotoku akaku to mo,

hitsuji no ke no gotoku naran. Shu mata notamawaku: "Nanjira sono moromoro no toga wo kui aratameyo; saraba aku nanjira wo horobosazaru beshi. Nanjira sono okonaishi moromoro no tsumi wo sute sari, atarashiki kokoro to atarashiki rei wo okosu beshi. Isuraeru no ie yo, nanjira nanzo shinu beken ya? Ware wa shinuru mono no shi wo konomazaru nari; saraba nanjira kuite ikiyo" to. Warera tsumi wo okashitaredomo, warera wo torinasu, gi naru Iesu Kirisuto, Chichi no mae ni ari; kare wa warera no tsumi no tame ni, nadame no sonaemono nari. Kare wa warera no toga no tame ni kizutsukerare,  
 372 warera no fugi no tame ni utare tamaeri. Yue ni, makoto ni kui aratamuru tsumibito wo uke tamau, awaremi fukaki Shu ni kaeru beshi; kanarazu warera wo uke, warera no tsumi wo yurushi tamau koto wo utagau nakare. Subete no koto wo Shu ni yudanete, sono michi wo ayumi; yasuki kubiki to karoki ni wo oi; Shu ni naraite herikudari, tae shinobi, aisuru kokoro wo idaki; tsune ni Seirei no michibiki ni shitagai, Shu no eikwō wo arawashi; kansha shite Shu ni tsukauru koto wo tsutomu beshi. Sasureba warera wo okite no noroi to, sono hidari ni okaruru mono no wazawai yori sukui; sono migi ni oki, Chichi no shukufuku wo shimeshi, sono eikwō no kuni wo tsugu koto wo meiji tamau beshi. Negawaku wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, kaku no gotoku warera wo mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Amen

*Daisai Sangeshiki — owari.*

ATANASHIO SHINKYŌ.

373



*Kōtanjitsu, Gen-ihōjitsu, Fukukwatsujitsu, Shōtenjitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Ittai Shujitsu, Seito Mattea-bi, Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu, Seito Yakubu, Barutoromai, Matai, Shimon oyobi Yuda, Andere-bi no Sōtō no Shūto Shinkyō no kawari ni, kwaishi kwaishū tomo ni tachite kono shinkō kajō, sunawachi yo ni ii narawaseru Atanashio Shinkyō wo utai, aruwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi yō-fuyō wa kwaishi no zuii nari.*

**S**UKUWAREN to negau mono wa, Seikōkwaï no shinkō kajō wo hōzuru koto mottomo kan-yō nari.

2. Kono shinkō kajō wo midasu koto naku, mattaku mamoru mono ni arazareba, kanarazu yoyo kagiri naku horobu beshi.

3. Seikōkwaï no shinkō kajō wa sa no gotoshi : Yuiitsu no Kami ni San-i ari, San-i wa Ittai nari ;

4. San-i wo midasazu, Ittai wo wakatazu shite ogamu beki koto nari.

5. Chichi Ichi-i, Ko Ichi-i, Seirei Ichi-i nari ;

374 6. Saredo Chichi mo Ko mo Seirei mo, Kami taru koto wa hitotsu nari ; sono eikwō hitoshiku, miizu kagiri nashi.

7. Chichi ni aru gotoku, Ko ni mo ari, Seirei ni mo aru nari.

8. Chichi mo tsukurarezu, Ko mo tsukurarezu, Seirei mo tsukurarezu ;

9. Chichi mo hakari naku, Ko mo hakari naku, Seirei mo hakari naku ;

10. Chichi mo kagiri naku, Ko mo kagiri naku, Seirei mo kagiri nashi.

11. Saredo kagiri naki Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, tada hitotsu nari ;

12. Mata tsukurarezaru Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, hakari naki Mono wa mitsu ni arazu ; tsukurarezaru Mono mo hitotsu, hakari naki Mono mo hitotsu nari.

13. Chichi mo zennō, Ko mo zennō, Seirei mo zennō nari ;

14. Saredo zennō naru Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, tada hitotsu nari.

15. Chichi mo Kami, Ko mo Kami, Seirei mo Kami nari ;

16. Saredo mitsu no Kami ni arazu, tada hitotsu no Kami nari.

17. Chichi mo Shu, Ko mo Shu, Seirei mo Shu nari ; 375

18. Saredo mitsu no Shu ni arazu, tada hitotsu no Shu nari.

19. Kirisutokyō no shinri ni yoreba, San-i wo onoono Kami to shinnin shi, Shu to shinnin sezarū wo ezu ;

20. Seikōkwaï no kyōri ni wa, mitsu no Kami, mitsu no Shu ari to iu koto wo kinzu.

21. Chichi wa tare yori mo naritaru ni arazu, tsukurarezu, umarezaru nari.

22. Ko wa tada Chichi yori no Mono ni shite, tsukurarezu, umaretaru nari.

23. Seirei wa Chichi to Ko yori no Mono ni shite, tsukurarezu, umarezu, tada izuru nari.

24. Hitotsu no Chichi ari, mitsu no Chichi arazu ; hitotsu no Ko ari, mitsu no Ko arazu ; hitotsu no Seirei ari, mitsu no Seirei arazu.

25. Kono San-i wa zengo aru koto naku, mata daishō aru koto nashi ;

26. San-i wa mina tomo ni kagiri naku, tomo ni hitoshiki nari.

376 27. Sareba subete no koto ni oite, mae ni ieru gotoku, Ittai ni San-i ari, San-i wa Ittai nari to shite ogamu beshi.

28. Sukuwaren to negau mono wa, San-i Ittai wo kaku no gotoku omowazaru bekarazu.

29. Mata kagiri naki sukui ni itaran ga tame ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no nikutai to nari tamaishi koto wo mo makoto ni shinzuru wa kan-yō nari.

30. Sore tadashiki shinkō wa, Kami no Ko, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no, Kami mata hito taru wo shinjite ii arawasu koto nari ;

31. Kami to wa, Chichi no sei nite, yorozuyo no saki ni umare ; hito to wa, haha no sei nite, kono yo ni umare tamaeru koto nari.

32. Shu wa mattaki Kami, mattaki hito ni shite, reikon to jintai to wo sonae tamaeri.

33. Sono shinsei ni yoreba Chichi to hitoshiku, sono jinsei ni yoreba Chichi ni otoru.

34. Kami mata hito nari to iedomo, futatsu ni arazu, tada itsu no Kirisuto nari.

35. Sono itsu naru wa, shinsei wo nikutai ni henzeshi ni arazu, Kami ni jinsei wo tori tamaeru nari. 377

36. Mattaku itsu nari ; kore ryōsei wo konzeshi ni yorazu, tada itsu naru ni yoru.

37. Reikon to nikutai nite itsu no hito naru gotoku, Kami to hito nite itsu no Kirisuto nari.

38. Shu wa warera wo sukuwan ga tame ni kurushimi wo uke, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri,

39. Ten ni nobori, zennō no Kami naru Chichi no migi ni zashi tamaeri ; kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

40. Kitari tamau toki subete no hito, sono karada wo motte yomigaeri, onoono sono okonai wo nobu beshi.

41. Zen wo okonaishi mono wa kagiri naki inochi ni iri ; aku wo okonaishi mono wa kagiri naki hi ni iru beshi.

42. Kore Seikōkwai no shinkō kajō nari ; makoto ni kore wo kakushin suru mono ni arazareba, sukuwaruru koto wo eji. 378

-. Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

-. Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

## SEISHOKU ANSHUSHIKI.



## CHOGEN.

*Seisho to moromoro no kosho wo kenkyū sureba, Kirisuto no Kōkwaï ni, Shito jidai yori Kantoku [Episukopo], Chōrō [Puresubutero], Shitsujī [Deakono] no shokui arishi koto akiraka nari. Shikashite kono tsutome wa inishie yori ōi ni omonzuru tokoro ni shite, nanibito tari to mo, aete mizukara hoshūmama ni okonau koto wo yurusazu. Kanarazu mazu mesare, kokoromirare, tekitō naru mono to mitomerare, kōtōshiki to seitō naru yūkensha no anshu ni yorite tateraretaru mono ni kagireri.*

*Nihon Seikōkwaï ni oite mo, nagaku kono shokui wo iji shi, uyūyashiku kore wo mochiuru koto kan-yō nari. Yue ni mazu mesare, kokoromirare, sa no Shiki ni shitagaitē tateraretaru mono, mata wa sude ni ta no Kantoku [Episukopo] ni tateraretaru mono ni arazareba, Nihon Seikōkwaï no Kantoku [Episukopo], Chōrō [Puresubutero], Shitsujī [Deakono] to mitome, sono tsutome wo okonau koto wo yurusazu. Mata Hōki ni sadametaru nenrei no mono ni arazareba, korera no shoku ni nimmei su bekarazu.*

*Kantoku [Episukopo], aruiwa mizukara shisatsu shi, aruiwa ta no shōmei ni yorite, Shitsujī [Deakono] Shigwansha no hinkō hōsei ni shite ayamachi naki koto wo tsumabiraka ni shi; mata shiken shite, sono hito no Seisho ni tsūji, Hōki ni sadametaru gakushiki aru wo mitomuru toki wa, sa no Shiki ni shitagai, kwaishū no mae nite Shitsujī [Deakono] ni ninzuru koto wo u beshi. Kono Shiki wa Seishoku Anshusetsu ni okonau. Jigi ni yorite wa, ta no hi ni okonau mo samutage nashi.*

## SHITSUJI [DEAKONO] ANSHUSHIKI.

381



*Kantoku* [Episukopo] no sadametaru hi itaraba, Sōtō owarite nochi, Shitsujī [Deakono] no shokubun no koto, sono shokui no Kōkwaī ni hitsuyō naru koto, oyobi shinto wa kore wo sonkei su beki koto nado wo shimesu shūi wo motte Sekkyō su beshi. Owarite nochi, Kantoku Seitaku ni chikaki isu ni zasu. Chōrō [Puresubutero] hitori seifuku wo chakushitaru Shigwansha wo tazusaete, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.

**S**HIFU yo, kono hito[-bito] wo Shitsuji [Deakono] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

*Kantoku.* Ima nanji ga suisen suru hito[-bito] wa, hinkō tadashiku, gakumon ari; sono shoku wo tsukushite Kami no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwaī no toku wo tatsuru ni tekito nari ya? Kore wa ōi ni tsutsushimu beki koto nari.

*Chōrō.* Sude ni kono hito[-bito] no koto wo sensaku shi, mata chokusetsu ni shiken shite, kaku no gotoki mono nari to omou.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku, kwaishū ni mukaite iu beshi.*

382

**K**YŌDAI yo, moshi kono hito[-bito] ni ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa Shitsuji [Deakono] to naru ni nanika koshō aru wo shiru mono araba, ima Kami no mi Na ni yorite mōshi tatsu beshi.

*Moshi ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa koshō ari to mōshi tatsuru mono araba, sono Anshu wo chūshi shite, koto no meihaku ni naru wo matsu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni koshō naku, tekinin to mitomuru mono no tame ni kwaishū no inori wo koi, Seishoku kwaishū to tomo ni Tangwan wo motte inoru beshi; tadashi Kansha ika wo habuku. Tangwan no uchi, Kantoku Chōrō Shitsuji no tame ni Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kuwau beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa ima Shitsuji [Deakono] no shoku ni ninzeraren to suru kono shimobe[-ra] wo shukushi, Shu no megumi wo kare[-ra] ni sosogi; sono tsutome wo tadashiku okonaite, Seikōkwaī no toku wo tate, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Tsugi ni Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutō Shitoshō Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwaī no uchi ni 383  
Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi; mata Shitotachi wo michibikite, dai ichi no Junkyōsha Sutepano to ta no hitobito wo, Shitsuji [Deakono] no shoku ni erabashime tamaeri. Ima kono tsutome ni mesaretaru shimobe[-ra] wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi no makoto wo motte kare[-ra] ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime; sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwaī no toku wo tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni

yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitoshō wa Temote Zenshō 3 shō 8-13 setsu, *aruiwa* Shito Gyōden 6 shō 2-7 setsu. *Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū no mae nite sa no gotoku Shigwansha wo kokoromu beshi.*

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] kono shoku ni ninzeraren koto wo hossuru wa, Seirei no kankwa ni yoru to shinji; Kami ni tsukae, sono eikwō wo arawashi, sono tami no toku wo taten to suru ka?

384 *Kotae.* Shikari.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] kono shoku ni mesaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka?

*Kotae.* Shika omou.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] Kyūyaku Shin-yaku no Seisho wo shinjitsu ni shinzuru ka?

*Kotae.* Kore wo shinzu.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] reihaidō ni atsumaru hitobito ni, kono Seisho wo yomi kikasuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Kore wo tsutomu.

*Kantoku.* Somosomo Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shokumu wa reihai no sai, koto ni Seisan wo wake atauru toki, Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] wo tasuke; mata Seisho to kōdōsho wo yomi; shōnen ni Kōkwai Mondō wo oshie; Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] keseki no toki, osanago ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoshi; Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no yurushi

araba, sekkyō suru koto tō nari. Sonota, yamai aru 385 mono, mazushiki mono, yowaki mono wo tazune; sono seimei, jūsho, nariwai wo Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] ni hōchi shi; karera ni kwaishū oyobi ta no hito no shinse wo motte kyūjo ni azukarashimuru koto mo, Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no tsutome nari. Nanji[-ra] yorokobite kore wo nasu ka?

*Kotae.* Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] tsutsushimite onore to kazoku to no okonai wo, Kirisuto no michi ni kanawase; chikara no oyobu kagiri, Kirisuto no mure no yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] no ue ni tachitaru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to, ta no uwayaku wo uyamai, kore ni shitagai, yorokobite sono tadashiki kwankoku wo mochiuru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasu beshi.

*Koko nite Shigwansha Kantoku no mae ni hizamazaku. Kantoku sono te 386 wo onocno no kashira ni okite in beshi.*

**C**HICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, Kami no Kōkwai ni oite Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no tsutome wo okonau ken-i wo nanji ni sazuku. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku onono ni Shin-yaku Zensho wo ataete in beshi.*

**K**AMI no Kōkwai ni oite Fukuin wo yomi; mata Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no yurushi araba, sekkyō suru ken-i wo nanji ni sazuku.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku no sadametaru Juninsha hitori Fukuinsho (Rukaden 12 shō 35 setsu yori 38 setsu made) wo yomu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Juninsha mina todomarite Kantoku to tomo ni Seisan wo uku beshi. Seisan owarite, Shukutō no mae ni tsugi no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

387 **M**OROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau, zennō no Kami yo, ōi naru megumi wo motte kono shimobe[-ra] wo uke, Shu no Kōkwai no Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shoku ni mochiu tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kare[-ra] tsune ni tsutsushimi, herikudari, okotari naku sono shoku wo okonai, kokoroyoku Kōkwai no okite ni shitagai; ryōshin no seme naku, mi Ko Kirisuto ni arite masumasu tsuyoku nari, tadashiku kono shitayaku wo tsutome, tsui ni uwayaku ni mesaruru ni taru mono to narashime tamae. Warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa homare to sakae, yoyo kagiri naku Iesu Kirisuto ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tavezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru 388 bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aiseshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Shitsuji taru mono wa, Kantoku sōtō no riyū ari to mitomuru ni arazareba, ichūnenkan sono shoku ni oru beki mono to su; kore sono shokumu ni fukukatsu sen ga tame nari. Kantoku ga chūjitsu ni sono shokubun wo tsukusu mono to mitomuru toki wa, sa no Shiki ni shitagai kwaishū no mae ni oite Chōrō no shoku ni ninzuru koto wo u beshi. Kono Shiki wa Seishoku Anshusetsu ni okonau. Jigi ni yorite wa, ta no hi ni okonau mo samatage nashi.*

*Shitsuji [Deakono] Anshushiki — owari.*



CHŌRŌ [*Puresubutero*] ANSHUSHIKI.

389



*Kantoku no sadametaru hi itaraba, Sōdō owarite nochi, Chōrō* [*Puresubutero*] *no shokubun no koto, sono shokui no Kōkwai ni hitsuyō naru koto, oyobi shinto wa kore wo sonkei su beki koto nado wo shimesu shui wo motte, Sekkyō su beshi. Sekkyō owarite nochi, Kantoku* [*Episukopo*] *Seitaku ni chikahi isu ni zasu. Chōrō hitori seifuku wo chakushitaru Shigwansha wo tazusaete, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.*

**S**HIFU yo, kono hito[-bito] wo Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

*Kantoku.* Ima nanji ga suisen suru hito[-bito] wa, hinkō tadashiku, gakumon ari; sono shoku wo tsukushite Kami no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tatsuru ni tekitō nari ya? Kore wa ōi ni tsutsushimu beki koto nari.

*Chōrō.* Sude ni kono hito[-bito] no koto wo sensaku shi, mata chokusetsu ni shiken shite, kaku no gotoki mono nari to omou.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū ni mukaite iu beshi.*

390

**K**YŌDAI yo, Kani yurushi tamawaba, konnichi kono hito[-bito] ni Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no Seishoku wo sazen to su. Ware sude ni kare[-ra] wo shiken shite,

tadashiku kono shoku ni mesare, mata sono tsutome wo okonau ni tekitō naru mono to omou. Shikaredomo, moshi kono hito[-bito] ni ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa kono Seishoku to naru ni nanika koshō aru wo shiru mono araba, ima Kami no mi Na ni yorite mōshi tatsu beshi.

*Moshi ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa koshō ari to mōshi tatsuru mono araba, sono Anshu wo chūshi shite, koto no meihaku ni naru wo matsu beshi.*

*Tsugi ni koshō naku, tekūin to mitomuru mono no tame ni kwaishū no inori wo koi, Seishoku kwaishū to tomo ni Tangwan wo motte inoru beshi; tadashi Kansha ika wo habuku. Tangwan no uchi, Kantoku Chōrō Shitsuyi no tame no Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kurawau beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa ima Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni ninzeraren to suru kono shimobe[-ra] wo shukushi, Shu no megumi wo kare[-ra] ni sosogi; sono tsutome wo tadashiku okonaite, Seikōkwai no toku wo tate, mi Na 391 no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

*Tsugi ni Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutō Shitoshō Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.*

**M**OROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau, zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Seirei wo motte Kōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni mesaretaru kono shimobe[-ra] wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi

no makoto wo motte kare[-ra] ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae-shime; sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

392 Shitosho wa Epesosho 4 shō 7 setsu yori 13 setsu made; Fukuinsho wa Mataiden 9 shō 36 setsu yori 38 setsu made, aruiwa Yohaneden 10 shō 1 setsu yori 16 setsu made. *Tsugi ni Kantoku Shūgwansha ni mukaite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, nanji[-ra] ga mesaretaru shokui no ito tōtoku, ito omoki koto wo, shiken no toki ni mo manabi, ima mata sekkyō nite mo, Fukuinsho Shitosho no uchi nite mo kikeri. Ware mo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Na ni yori, kasanete nanji[-ra] ni susumu. Nanji[-ra] kono kurai no ikani tōtoku, kono shoku no ikani omoki ka wo omou beshi. Nanji[-ra] wa Shu no tsukai, Shu no monomi, Shu no iezukasa to narite, Shu no kazoku wo oshie, kore wo imashime, kore wo yashinai, kore wo mamori; mata chiritaru Kirisuto no hitsuji wo atsume, kono ashiki yo no uchi ni aru Shu no kodomora wo tazune, Kirisuto no kagiri naki sukui ni michibiku koto wo tsutomu beki mono nari.

Kono yue ni nanji[-ra] kokoro ni shirushite, tsune ni wasururu nakare. Nanji[-ra] ga azukaru takara wa makoto ni ōi nari; kore Kirisuto no hitsuji ni shite, tōtoki

chi wo motte kai tamaishi mono nari. Nanji[-ra] ga tsutomu beki Kyōkwai wa Shu no hanayome, Shu no karada nari. Moshi sono Kyōkwai, aruiwa sono shinto ga, nanji[-ra] no okotari ni yorite gai wo uke, mata wa tsumazuku koto araba, sono tsumi no ikani ōi ni shite, sono batsu no ikani osoru beki ka wo satoru beshi. Yue ni Kami no kodomora, Kirisuto no hanayome, Kirisuto no karada ni taisuru, nanji[-ra] no shokumu wo yoku kangae; kurō wo itowazu, chikara wo tsukushite, azukaru tokoro no Kwaishū wo michibiki; karera aitomo ni masumasu Kami wo shinji, Kami wo shiri, tsui ni Kirisuto ni arite mattaki mono to nari; shinkō no ayamari, okonai no yokoshima wo iru beki yochi naki ni itarashimuru wo tsutomu beshi.

Nanji[-ra] no shokumu wa kaku no gotoku omoku shite, nashigataki mono nareba, fukaku kokoro wo kubari, omoi wo megurashite kore ni atari; nanji[-ra] wo kono tōtoki kurai ni oki tamaishi Shu ni chūgi wo tsukushi, mizukara tsumazukazu, mata tanin wo tsumazukasezaru yō tsutsushimu beshi. Shikaredomo kore wo negau kokorozashi to, kore wo nasu chikara to wa, nanji[-ra] no koyū ni arazu, tada Kami no tamamono nareba, hitasura Seirei wo motomuru koto mottomo hitsuyō nari. Mata hitobito no sukui ni kakawaru kono omoki shokumu wa, Seisho no oshie to, kore ni kanau okonai to ni yorazu shite, tsukusu koto atawazareba, nengoro ni Seisho wo manabi, tsutomete onore to kazoku to no okonai wo sono

imashime ni kanawase ; mata chikara no oyobu kagiri, kono yo no omoi-wazurai wo sutezaru bekarazu.

Omou ni, nanji[-ra] sude ni mizukara korera no koto wo yoku hakari, chikara wo tsukushite sono mi wo kono shoku ni yudane, isshin ni kore ni jūji suru koto wo, Kami no megumi ni yorite kesshin shitaru naran. Mata nanji [-ra] kōre ga tame ni, kanarazu Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no torinashi ni yorite tsune ni Chichi naru Kami ni inori, Seirei no tasuke wo motome ; mata hibi Seisho wo yomi, kore wo ajiwai, kore ni yorite masumasu sono shoku ni jukutatsu shi ; tayezu nanji[-ra] to kazoku to no okonai wo kiyomete, Kirisuto no oshie ni kanau yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsutomuru naran.

Shikashite koko ni atsumareru hitobito wa, nanji[-ra] no yakusuru kotoba wo kikite, nanji[-ra] no kokoro wo satori ; mata nanji[-ra] mizukara issō sono tsutome wo hageman ga tame ni, ware ima Kami, oyobi Kami no Kōkwai no na wo motte nanji[-ra] ni towan. Nanji[-ra] akiraka ni kotau beshi.

395 *Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni mesaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka ?

*Kotae.* Shika omou.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] Seisho wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru oshie wo, koto-gotoku no setari to shinzuru ka ? Mata kono Seisho wo motte nanji[-ra] ni yudaneraretaru hitobito wo oshie, katsu

Seisho wo motte shōmei shi ezaru koto wa, kagiri naki sukui ni hitsuyō to shite, nani wo mo oshiezaru koto wo kesshin shitaru ka ?

*Kotae.* Kaku shinji, mata Kami no megumi ni yorite kaku nasan to kesshin seri.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] Kami no meiji tamaishi gotoku, Shu no sadame to kono Kōkwai no okite ni shitagaite, Kirisuto no kyōri wo toki, sono Seiten [*Sakramento*] chōkai wo okonai, mata nanji[-ra] ga azukaru hitobito ni kore wo mamoru koto wo nengoro ni oshiuru ka ?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan. 396

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] Kami no mi kotoba ni somuku kotonaru oshie wo, Kyōkwai yori harai sari ; sukoyaka naru mono to yameru mono to no wakachi naku, ōyake ni mo watakushi ni mo, subete no shinto wo imashime, mata susumuru koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] yo to niku to no omompakari wo sute, inori wo hagemi, Seisho wo yomi, sono kenkyū no tasuke to naru gakumon wo nasu koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] tsutsushimite onore to kazoku to no okonai wo Kirisuto no michi ni kanawase, chikara no oyobu kagiri, Kirisuto no mure no yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] chikara wo tsukushite Kirisuto no 397

tami, koto ni nanji[-ra] no azukaru shinto no aida ni, heiwa to ai wo tsune ni tamotashimuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

*Kantoku.* Nanji[-ra] no ue ni tachitaru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no uwayaku wo uyamai, kore ni shitagai, yorokobite sono tadashiki kwankoku wo ire, sono tadashiki saiketsu ni fukusuru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa kono kokorozashi wo nanji[-ra] ni atae tamaishi, zennō no Kami, kore wo nashi toguru chikara wo atae, nanji[-ra] no kokoro ni hajime tamaishi mi waza wo, mattau shi tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

*Koko nite kore ga tame ni kwaishū no Mokutō wo motomu beshi.*

398 *Tsugi ni Shūgwansha mina hizamazuki, Kantoku Chōrō kwaishū sa no Uta wo karwanigawari ni utai arūwa shōsu beshi.*

*Seirei wo motomuru Uta.*

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. Mitama yo, kudarite,<br>Naga tsukuri mashi-<br>shi<br>Kokoro ni megumi wo<br>Afureshime tamae. | Inochi no izumi wo<br>Hiraki nomashimeyo.   |
| 2. Nana no tamamono no<br>Abura wo sosogite,  | 3. Kokoro no kuraki wo<br>Terashi michibikite,<br>Kegare mo, haji wo mo<br>Tori nozoki tamae. |
|   | 4. Waga uchi ni yadori,   |

- |   |   |     |
|---|---|-----|
| Yasuki wo tamotase,<br>Sotobe yori osou<br>Ata wo fusegite yo.<br>5. Chichi, mi Ko, Mitama<br>no<br>Mitsu no kurai naru | Hitori no mi Kami wo<br>Satorashime tamae.<br>6. Chichi mi Ko no okuru<br>Mitama michibikeba,<br>Kami no mi sakae wo<br>Tokoshie ni utawan. | 399 |
|---|---|-----|

*Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

Warera inoru beshi.

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, warera wo fukaku itsukushimi, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, warera no Aganainushi to nashi, kagiri naki inochi no moto to nashi tamaeri. Mi Ko wa sono shi wo motte warera no aganai wo jōju shi, ten ni noborishi nochi, Shito, Yogensha, Denfukuinsha, Kyōshi, Bokushi wo okuri, sono hataraki ni yori sekai no kuniguni ni ōi naru mure wo atsumete, mi Na no homare wo arawasase tamaeri. Kaku ōi naru megumi wo tare, ima mata sukui no tame ni sadame tamaeru onaji shokui ni, kono shimobe[-ra] wo meshi tamaishi koto wo warera, fukaku kansha shi, Shu wo home tatae, Shu wo ogami tatematsuru. Negawaku wa koko ni oite mo, izuko ni oite mo, Shu no mi Na wo yobu mono, mina tsune ni korera no megumi wo kansha shi, Seirei ni yorite Chichi to mi Ko to wo iyoiyo shiri, hibi shinkō ni susumi; mata kono tsukaebito, oyobi sono azukaru Kyōkwai, tsune ni mi Na wo home, masumasu mi kuni wo hiromuru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi 400

to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kono Inori owarite, Shigwansha uyaiyashiku hizamazuku. Kantoku, rinseki Chōrō to tomo ni kakujin no hashira ni te wo oki nagara, sa no gotoku in beshi.*

**C**HICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ima nanji ni te wo oki, Kami no Kōkwai ni Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] taru shoku ni ninzu. Nanji kore wo okonau tame ni Seirei wo ukeyo. Nanji tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare; tare no tsumi wo sadamuru to mo, sono tsumi sadameraru beshi. Nanji chūjitsu ni Kami no kotoba wo wakachi, Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo hodokosu koto wo tsutomu beshi. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku hizamazukeru kakujin no te ni Seisho wo watashite, in beshi.*

401 **N**ANJI no azukaru Kyōkwai ni Kami no kotoba wo nobe, Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo okonau ken-i wo sazuku.

*Tsugi ni Nikea Shinkyō wo utai aruiwa shōshi, Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Juninsha sono Anshu wo ukeshi tokoro ni todomari, tomo ni Seisan wo uku beshi. Seisan owarite, Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**A**WAREMI fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono shimobe[-ra] ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, gi no koromo wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, sono noburu mi kotoba, munashiku narazu shite, kanarazu seikō arashime

tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kare[-ra] mi kotoba wo nobe, aruiwa kore ni motozukite oshiuru toki, warera sukui no michi to shite kore wo uke; kotoba to okonai wo motte mi sakae wo arawashi, mi kuni wo hiromuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tavezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aieshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Moshi Shitsuji Anshushiki to Chōrō Anshushiki wo dōjitsu tomo ni okonau toki wa, mazu Shitsuji wo suisen shi, shikaru nochi Chōrō wo suisen su beshi. Tangwan wa ichido nomi mochi, Tokutō wa jun ni futatsu nagara mochiu beshi. Shitōsho wa Epesosho 4 shō 7 setsu yori 13 setsu made wo rōdoku shi, nochi tadachi ni Shitsuji wo kokoromite ninshoku su beshi. Tsugi ni sono hitori Fukuinsho (Mataiden 9 shō 36 setsu yori 38 setsu made, aruiwa Rukaden 12 shō 35 setsu yori 38 setsu made) wo rōdoku shi, owarite Chōrō wo kokoromite ninshoku su beshi.*

*Chōrō [Puresubutero] Anshushiki — owari.*

## KANTOKU [EPISUKOPO] ANSHUSHIKI.



404

*Sōtō owarishi nochi, Shikwai-Kantoku Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutō wo mochiu beshi.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, sei naru Shitotachi ni samazama no yoki tamamono wo sazuke, Shu no mure wo yashinau koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo bokusuru subete no Kantoku [Episukopo], chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, tadashiku Kōkwai wo osame; shintora yorokobite kore ni shitagai; tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni ta no Kantoku, Shitosho (Temote Zensho 3 shō 1-7 setsu, aruiwa Shito Gyōden 20 shō 17-35 setsu) wo rōdoku su.*

*Tsugi ni ta no Kantoku, Fukuinsho (Yohaneden 21 shō 15-17 setsu, aruiwa Yohaneden 20 shō 19-23 setsu, aruiwa Mataiden 28 shō 18-20 setsu) wo rōdoku su.*

*Tsugi ni Nikea Shinkyō wo shōshi, Sekkyō wo nasu. Nochi Shikwai-Kantoku Seitaku ni chikaki isu ni nasu. Ta no Kantoku futari, seifuku wo chakushitaru kōhosha wo tazusaete, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.*

405

**S**HIFU yo, kono hakugaku keiken naru hito wo, Kantoku [Episukopo] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku meijite, Hōki ni sadametaru Shōmeisho wo rōdoku seshime; mata sa no gotoku Nihon Seikōkwai no kyōri, hōsoku, reihaiishiiki wo mamoru Chikai wo nasashimu.*

**W**ARE Kami no mi Na wo sashite chikau. Amen. Ware Bōchi no Kantoku [Episukopo] ni senkyo seraretari. Ware kanarazu Nihon Seikōkwai no kyōri, hōsoku, reihaiishiiki wo mamoru beshi. Negawaku wa Kami, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, kore wo tasuke tamawan koto wo.

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku sa no gotoku kwaiishiiki ni inoru koto wo susumu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, Seito Ruka no Fukuinsho ni shiruseru gotoku, warera no Sukuinushi Kirisuto wa, sono jūni Shito wo erabi, kore wo haken suru mae ni, yomo-sugara kitō wo nashi tamaeri; mata Anteoke ni arishi 406 deshitchi mo, Pauro to Barunaba ni te wo okite haken suru mae ni, danjiki to kitō wo naseri. Warera mo kono hito wo tate, Seirei no meshi tamau tokoro ni okuran to su. Yue ni Sukuinushi Kirisuto to Shitotachi no rei ni narai, mazu zennō no Kami ni inoru beshi.

*Koko ni oite Tangwan wo mochiu; tadashi Kantoku Chōrō Shitsujū no tame no Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kuwau beshi.*

*Kwaiishi.* Negawaku wa kono kyōdai wo shukushi, mi megumi wo kudashite, yoku sono tsutome wo tsukushi, Shu no Kōkwai no toku wo tate, mi Na no homare

to sakae wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Shu yo, kiki tamae.

407

*Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**M**OROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Seirei wo motte Kōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no shoku ni mesaretaru kono shimobe wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi no makoto wo motte kare ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tate, yoku kore wo osameshime tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, hemmin ni taishite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

408

**K**YŌDAI yo, Seisho ni oite mo, inishie no Kōkwai no okite ni oite mo, karogaroshiku hito ni te wo oku koto wo imashime, Kirisuto ga tōtoki chi wo motte kai tamaishi Kōkwai wo shihai suru ken-i wo midari ni atauru koto wo kinzeri. Yue ni ima kono tsutome wo nanji ni yudanen to suru ni atarite, sa no kajō wo motte nanji ni toi, nanji ga Kami no Kōkwai ni oite, ikani okohawan to

suru ka wo, kwaishū ni shirasete shōko to nasu beshi.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji kono shoku ni mesaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka?

*Kotae.* Shika omou,

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji Seisho wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru oshie wo, kotogotoku no setari to shinzuru ka? Mata Seisho wo motte, nanji ni yudaneraretaru hitobito wo oshie; katsu Seisho wo motte shōmei shi ezaru koto wa, kagiri naki sukui ni hitsuyō to shite, nani wo mo oshiezaruru koto wo keshin shitaru ka?

*Kotae.* Kaku shinji, mata Kami no megumi ni yorite kaku nasan to keshin seri.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Sareba nanji nengoro ni Seisho wo shirabe, kore wo satoran koto wo Kami ni inori; sono tadashiki oshie wo motte hito wo satoshi, hantaisha wo fukuseshimuru koto wo tsutomuru ka? 409

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji Kami no mi kotoba ni somuku kotonaru oshie wo, Kōkwai yori harau koto wo tsutome; kōshi ni kakawarazu, tanin ni mo susumete, kono koto wo nasashimuru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji Kami ni sakarau kokoro to yo no naka no yoku to wo sute, Kami wo uyamai, seigi

wo okonai, mi wo osamete, hitobito no mohan to nari; tekisuru mono wo shite, nanji wo soshiru ni yoshi nakarashimen to suru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

410 *Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji chikara wo tsukushite, subete no hito no aida ni heiwa to ai wo tamotashime; mata Kami no kotoba to kono Kōkwai no hōsoku to ni shita-gaite, hitobito wo osamen to suru ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji hito ni te wo oki, Seishoku ni ninji, haken suru koto wo tsutsushimu ka?

*Kotae.* Shu no tasuke ni yorite tsutsushiman.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Nanji Kirisuto no yue wo motte, mazushiki mono, yorube naki mono wo awaremite, yawaraka ni ashirau koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku tachite in beshi.*

NEGAWAKU wa kono kokorozashi wo nanji ni atae tamaishi ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami, korera no koto wo nashi toguru chikara wo atae; nanji no kokoro  
411 ni hajime tamaishi yoki mi waza wo mattau shi, owari no hi ni semu beki tokoro nakarashime tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni homin reifuku no zambu wo chakushite hizamazuku. Shikwai-Kantoku wa, ta no Kantokura oyobi kwaishū to kawarigawari ni, sa no Uta wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.*

*Seirei wo motomuru Uta.*

- |  |  |            |
|--|--|------------|
| <p>1. Mitama yo, kudarite,<br/>Naga tsukuri mashi-<br/>shi<br/>Kokoro ni megumi wo<br/>Afureshime tamae.</p> <p>2. Nana no tamamono no<br/>Abura wo sosogite,<br/>Inochi no izumi wo<br/>Hiraki nomashimeyo.</p> <p>3. Kokoro no kuraki wo<br/>Terashi michibikite,<br/>Kegare mo, haji wo mo<br/>Tori nozoki tamae.</p> | <p>4. Waga uchi ni yadori,<br/>Yasuki wo tamotase,<br/>Sotobe yori osou<br/>Ata wo fusegite yo.</p> <p>5. Chichi, mi Ko, Mitama<br/>no<br/>Mitsu no kurai naru<br/>Hitori no mi Kami wo<br/>Satorashime tamae.</p> <p>6. Chichi mi Ko no okuru<br/>Mitama michibikeba,<br/>Kami no mi sakae wo<br/>Tokoshie ni utawan.</p> | <p>412</p> |
|--|--|------------|

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku in beshi.*

Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Shikwai-Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, awaremi ni tomi tamau Chichi yo,  
413 Shu wa fukaku warera wo itsukushimi, hitori no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, warera no Aganainushi to nashi, kagiri naki inochi no moto to nashi tamaeri. Mi Ko wa sono shi wo motte warera no aganai wo jōju shi, ten ni noborishi nochi, yutaka ni tamamono wo kudashi,



aru mono wo Shito to shi, aru mono wo Yogensha to shi, aru mono wo Dendōsha to shi, aru mono wo Bokushi Kyōshi to nashite, Kōkwai no toku wo tate tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kono shimobe ni megumi wo atae, tsune ni yorokobite yawaragi no Fukuin wo hirome; mata sono ken-i wo mochiite, hito wo horobosazu, kaerite hito wo sukui; hito wo sokonawazu, kaerite hito wo tasuke; tsui ni, Shu no kazoku wo yashinai chūgi naru shimobe to mitomerare, kagiri naki yorokobi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni homin Shikwai-Kantoku no mae ni hizamazuku. Shikwai-Kantoku oyobi rinseki Kantoku sono kashira ni te wo oki nagara, Shikwai-Kantoku iu beshi.*

414 **C**HICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ima nanji ni te wo oki, Kami no Kōkwai ni Kantoku [*Episkopo*] taru shoku ni ninzu. Nanji kore wo okonau tame, Seirei wo ukeyo. *Amen.*

Nanji kono anshu ni yorite ukuru tokoro no Kami no megumi wo, masumasu sakan narashimuru koto wo tsutomeyo. Kami no warera ni tamaeru rei wa, okusuru rei ni arazu, chikara to ai to tsutsushimi no rei nari.

*Koko ni oite Shikwai-Kantoku Seisho wo watahite iu beshi.*

**N**ANJI kore wo yomu koto to, hito wo susume oshuru koto wo tsutome; kore ni shiruseru koto wo

yoku kangae, moppara kore ni kokoro wo yosete, nanji no shimpō wo arawasu beshi. Nanji onore wo tsutsushimi, mata oshuru koto wo tsutsushimi, tsune ni korera no koto wo tsutomeyo; saraba nanji onore wo sukui, mata nanji ni kiku mono wo sukuwan. Nanji Kirisuto no mure no bokusha to narite, ōkami to naru nakare; kore wo yashinaite, kore wo kurau nakare. Yowaki mono wo tasuke, yamai wo iyashi, kizu wo tsutsumi, suterareishi mono wo michibiki kaeshi, mayoeru mono wo tazune motomu beshi. Nanji hito wo awaremu ni, yuruyaka suguru koto naku; hito wo korasu ni, awaremi wo wasururu nakare. Saraba Daibokusha no araware tamau toki, sono mi te yori kuchizaru eikwō no kammuri wo uken. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Arata ni ninzeraretaru Kantoku, ta no hitobito to tomo ni kore wo uku beshi. Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu.*

**I**TO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono shimobe ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, Seirei wo motte kare ni mitashi; Shu no kotoba wo nobe tsutae, yoku shinobi, yoku oshie, nesshin ni hito wo imashime, hito wo susumuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata kotoba to okonai to, ai to shin to, seiketsu to sonsetsu to wo motte, shinja no mohan to nari; hashiru beki michinori wo tsukushi, owari no hi ni, tadashiki Sabakinushi yori gi no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, yoyo sube osame

tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru.  
*Amen.*

416 **N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru beka-  
razaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi  
to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu  
Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aiseshime tamawan koto wo.  
Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune  
ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Seishoku Anshushiki — owari.*

## REIHAI DŌ SEIBETSUSHIKI.



417

*Kyōkwa-iin reihaidō no irikuchi nite Kantoku [Episukopo] wo mukau.  
Kantoku Seishoku Shi 24 hen wo kawarigawari ni shōshi nagara, Seitaku  
ni susumu beshi.*

*Shi 24 Hen.*

- C**HI to sore ni miteru mono wa SHU no | mono | nari :  
Sekai to sono naka ni sumu mono wa | Shu no |  
mono | nari.
2. Shu wa sono motoi wo ōumi no | ue ° ni | sue :  
Kore wo ōkawa no ue ni ° sa- | dame | tama- |  
eri.
3. SHU no yama ni noboru beki mono wa | tare | zo :  
Sono seijo ni tatsu beki | mono ° wa | tare | zo ?
4. Te kiyoku, kokoro isagiyoki mono zo, sono | hito |  
naru :  
Munashiki koto wo aogi nozomazu\* itsuwari no  
chikai wo sezaruru mono zo, | sono | hito | naru.
5. Kakaru hito wa SHU yori sai- | wai ° wo | uke :  
Sono sukui no Kami yori | gi wo | uku | beshi.
6. Kore zo, Kami wo shitau ° ya- | kara | naru :

- 418 Yakobu no Kami yo.\* Shu no mi kao wo °  
 moto- | muru | mono | nari.
7. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo\* tokoshie no to  
 yo, | aga- | re:  
 Eikwō no Ō | iri | tama- | wan.
8. Eikwō no Ō wa tare | naru | ka:  
 Chikara wo mochi tamau takeki SHU nari\* tatakai  
 ni | take- | ki SHU | nari.
9. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo\* tokoshie no to  
 yo, | aga- | re:  
 Eikwō no Ō | iri | tama- | wan.
10. Kono eikwō no Ō wa tare | naru | ka:  
 Bangun no SHU, kore zo ei- | kwō ° no | Ō | naru.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni:  
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari:  
 Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, zaisan no mokuroku wo uke, nochi tachite  
 kwaisshū ni mukai, sa no gotoku in beshi.*

419 **A**ISURU kyōdai yo, Kyūyaku no jidai ni mo, Shin-  
 yaku no jidai ni mo, Kami wo uyamau mono wa,  
 Kami no meirei ni yori, aruiwa Seirei no michibiki ni  
 yori, reihaidō wo tate, kore wo seibetsu shi, futsū no  
 koto ni mochiizariki. Kore ito tōtoki Kami wo issō  
 uyaüyashiku agame, makoto ni herikudarite tsukauru  
 kokoro wo okosashimen ga tame nari. Kaku no gotoki

tsutsushimi aru waza wa, ten no Chichi no mi kokoro ni  
 kanaeri. Ima ogosoka naru shiki wo motte kono dō  
 wo seibetsu shi, reihai no yō ni sonauru mo, mata mi  
 kokoro ni kanau koto utagai nashi. Yue ni hitasura  
 Kami no shukufuku wo negai tatematsuru beshi.

*Kantoku hizamazuki, sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**T**OKOSHIE ni imasu Kami yo, Shu no chikara wa  
 kagiri naku, Shu no miizu wa hakarigatashi. Ten  
 no ten mo Shu wo iruru ni tarazu; iwanya hito no te nite  
 tsukureru mono wo ya. Saredo ryōsannin mi Na ni yorite  
 atsumari, sambī kitō wo sasaguru toki wa, sono uchi ni  
 imasu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Warera ima yorokobite  
 mi mae ni atsumari, tōtoki mi Na no tame ni kono dō  
 wo seibetsu shi; ima yori nochi futsū no koto ni mochiizu,  
 Shu wo ogami, Shu ni tsukae, mi kotoba wo yomi,  
 Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo okonai, kansha kitō wo sasage,  
 mi Na wo motte mi tami wo shukusuru nado, subete sei  
 naru koto ni sonaen to su. Negawaku wa ima warera to  
 tomo ni imashite, kore wo uke, kore wo shukushi, kore  
 wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, warera no saiwai wo  
 masase tamae. Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-  
 negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Kantoku tachite kwaisshū ni mukai sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**S**HU yo, ima shimobera no negai wo kikoshimeshi  
 tamae. Negawaku wa kono dō nite Senrei [*Bapu-  
 tesuma*] wo ukete Shu ni sasageraruru hitobito, Seirei

ni yorite kiyomerare, Shu no ikari to kagiri naki shi yori sukuware, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no ikitaru eda to nari, tsune ni Shu no chūgi naru kodomo no uchi ni tsuranaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no chikai wo arata ni shi, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] yori Anshu wo ukuru hitobito, Seirei ni mitasare, sono chikai wo okonai, tayezu shinkō ni susumu koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

421 Negawaku wa kono dō nite Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo ukuru hitobito, makoto ni kui aratame, shinkō to ai to wo motte sei naru furumai ni azukari, ten no shukufuku wo kōmuri, tsumi no yurushi to, Shu no kurushimi yori kitaru moromoro no megumi wo uke, kagiri naku nagusameraruru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite mi kotoba wo yomi, aruiwa nobe tsutauru toki, Seirei wo motte kore wo hitobito no kokoro ni ue, sono nasu beki koto wo satori, mata kore wo okonau koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu hitobito no, tagai ni tatsuru chikai wo mamori, shōgai ai wo mattau suru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Home tatematsuru beki Shu yo, negawaku wa kono dō nite Shu ni chikazuki, mi te yori ukeshi megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, tsumi wo sange shi, karada to

tamashii ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau hitobito, shinkō atsuku, uyaüyashiku Shu wo ogami, Shu ni yorokobare, Shu no yoshi to mi tamau tamamono wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Subete korera no koto wo, homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.* 422

*Koko ni oite Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, hito ni meijite Seibetsu-sho wo rōdoku seshime; owareba kore wo Seitaku no ue ni oki, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**K**AMI yo, shimobera wo michibiki, Shu wo ogami, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu tame ni, kono dō wo sasageshime tamaeru koto wo kansha shi, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono dō ni atsumaru mono, tadashiku korē wo mochiite, kansha no kokoro wo arawashi, mi Na no eikwō wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Sōtō wo mochiu beshi. Shihen wa 84 hen, 122 hen, 132 hen. Dai Ichi Nikkwa wa Retsuōki Jō 8 shō 22 setsu yori 62 setsu, aruiwa Sōseiki 28 shō 10 setsu yori 22 setsu made. Dai Ni Nikkwa wa Heburai-sho 10 shō 19 setsu yori 25 setsu, aruiwa Mokushiroku 21 shō 10 setsu yori 27 setsu made.*

*Sōtō owarite, Kantoku Seisanshiki wo okonau beshi.*

*Tokutō.*

**I**TO tōtoki Shu yo, warera wa nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaru mono naredomo, ōi naru awaremi wo motte ima sasaguru reihaidō wo uke, shukufuku wo kudashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono dō nite Shu wo yobu shimobera no inori wo uke,

karera ni uyaüyashiku Shu wo ogamu kokoro wo atae; Shu no miizu wo kashikomi, onoga iyashiki wo fukaku kanji, karada to tamashii wo kiyome, makoto ni kenson ni shite Shu ni chikazuki, mi kokoro ni kanau matsuri wo nasashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitoshō wa Korinto Kōshō 6 shō 14—18 setsu. Fukuinshō wa Yohane-den 2 shō 13—17 setsu.

*Kantoku owari no Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

**H**OME tatematsuru beki Kami yo, yo no hito no uchi ni sumi, chi ni aru seito no atsumari ni nozomi tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima seibetsu shitaru kono dō ni oite, kiyoki kokoro wo motte Shu ni tsukae, makoto wo motte mi Na wo ogamu koto wo, yoyo ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aishime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Reihaiðo Seibetsushiki — owari.*

## BOKUSHI JUNINSHIKI.



425

*Kantoku* [Episukopo] wa bokushi-sennin no todoke wo uke, Seikōkwaï no Seishoku naru ya ina wo chōsa shi, kijitsu wo sadamete Juninshiki wo kyōkō su beshi. Moshi Kantoku rinseki sezaru toki wa, hitori no Chōrō [Puresubutero] ni dairi wo meizuru koto aru beshi.

*Tōjitsu Kantoku*, Bokushi-kōhōsha oyobi ta no Seishoku tomo ni reihaiðo ni iri, Kantoku wa Seitaku no katawara ni susumi, ta no Seishoku wa rankan no soto ni tachi, Kyōkwaï-in nimei (hitori wa te ni reihaiðo no kagi wo tazusae) rankan-gwai no sayū ni tatsu beshi.

*Kantoku rankan no uchi ni tachi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**A**ISURU kyōdai yo, warera koko ni atsumaritaru wa, Bō shi wo kono Kyōkwaï no Bokushi ni ninzen ga tame nari. Ware ima junin no ninkajō wo sazuken to su. Saredo kono junin ni tsukite koshō ari to shiru mono araba, ima mōshi tatsu beshi.

*Moshi koshō wo mōshi tatsuru mono araba, Kantoku wa kono Shiki wo chūshi su beki ya ina wo hantei su beshi. Chūshi su beki riyū naki toki wa, sa no Ninkajō wo rōdoku su beshi.*

NINKAJŌ.

426

*Juninsha Shimei.*

Ware nanji wo gakushiki wo sonae, shokumu wo hagemi, kyōri ni tsūji, genkō tomo ni kinshin naru mono

to shinji, ima Hōki ni shitagaite *Bō Kyōkwai* no Bokushi ni ninji, Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shokken wo okonau koto wo ninka su. Nanji tsutsushimite warera to kōsai wo tamochi, Nihon Seikōkwai no Hōken Hōki wo mamori, Kitōsho-chū no kisoku ni shitagai, waga seitō naru shirei ni fukujū su beshi.

Nanji ima *Bō Kyōkwai* no Bokushi ni ninzeretareba, gensei ni oite onore no koto wo ware ni nobe, raisei ni oite Bokusha no Osa, ōi naru Sabakinushi ni nobu beki koto wo kioku shi; hito wo yorokobasu mono no gotoku sezu, nanji ni inin shi tamaeru Kirisuto no mure wo chūjitsu ni bokusu beshi.

427 Mata saidan ni tsukauru mono wa saidan ni zokusuru mono wo motte seikwatsu su beshi to, Shu no sadame tamaeru gotoku, gai *Kyōkwai* no kwanrei ni shitagaite shūnyū wo ukuru koto wo kyoka su. Moshi jiko no bengi, mata wa kwaishū no bengi ni yorite, shoku wo yamuru baai ni itaraba, todoke izu beshi; shikashite sono jiko ni tsuki konnan wo shōzuru koto araba, ware Chōrō- [*Puresubutero*]-ra no kyōsan ni yorite hanketsu su beshi.

*Kyūshu Kōsei Kigen ... nengwappi.*

*Kantoku Bō In.*

*Ninkajō rōdoku jūyo no nochi, Kyōkwai-in kagi wo shūmin Bokushi ni watashi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**T**Ō *Kyōkwai* wa Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] *Bō* shi wo ukete, Bokushi to su. Sono shirushi to shite, kwaiin ni kawari, kono dō no kagi wo teisu.

*Shūmin Bokushi, kagi wo ukete sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**W**ARE ima Kami no miya no kagi wo nanjira yori uketari. Kore wa waga junin shitaru koto to, kwaishū no kore wo shōdaku shitaru koto to no shirushi 428 nari. Ware mata Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, chūjitsu naru bokusha taran koto wo yakusu.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū ni taishite sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

*Kantoku.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

**S**HU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tavezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashiine tamae. Mi kuni 429 wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara

mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari.  
Amen.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku shinmin Bokushi wo rankan no uchi ni irashime, Seisho, Kitōsho, oyobi Hōken Hōki wo juyo shi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**N**ANJI ima kore wo ukete, Kami no kotoba wo tsutae,  
reihai wo tsukasadori, Seikōkwai no chōkai wo  
okonau nori to seyo. Mata banji, nanji ni itaku seraretaru  
mure no mohan to naru koto wo tsutomu beshi.

*Tsugi ni Shi 68 hen, aruwa 26 hen wo shōshi aruwa utau beshi.*

*Kantoku.* Okite wa Mōse ni yorite tsutawaritari.

430 *Kwaishū.* Megumi to makoto to wa Iesu Kirisuto ni  
yorite kitareri.

*Kantoku, Kwaishū.* Shu wa bammotsu no ue ni arite,  
yoyo homare wo uku beki Kami nari.

*Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

**S**UBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zennō no  
Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo  
tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima kono kwaishū  
wo itaku seraretaru shimobe ni, megumi wo atae tamawan  
koto wo setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no  
michi no makoto wo motte kare ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai  
wo motte kare wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime,  
mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo  
tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Hitori no Torinashi Iesu  
Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**T**ENKA no Kōkwai wo aganai tamaishi Shu Iesu yo,  
Ware wa yo no owari made tsune ni nanjira to  
tomo ni aru nari to, Shitotachi ni yakushi tamaeri.  
Negawaku wa Shu no miya ni oite kitō to sambi to wo 431  
sasagen tote, erabaretaru kono shimobe no tsutome wo  
shukushi tamae. Warera no Iwa, warera no Aganai-  
nushi yo, kono shimobe no kuchi no kotoba, kokoro no  
omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. *Amen.*

**S**UBETE no shinto wo kiyome tamau Seirei naru Kami  
yo, kono kwaishū ni megumi wo kudashi, kagiri  
naki Fukuin no hikari wo motte iyoiyo karera wo terashi,  
makoto wo aisuru ai wo sono kokoro ni tsugi, masumasu  
nesshin ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, moromoro no zen wo motte  
yashinai, mata ōi naru megumi wo motte, tayezu kono  
saiwai ni orashime tamae. Chichi to Ko to Ittai no Kami  
ni mashimasu, homu beki Seirei wo yoyo agame tate-  
matsuran. *Amen.*

*Shukutō.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa kagiri naki keiyaku no chi ni yorite,  
hitsuji no Daibokusha naru warera no Shu Iesu  
Kirisuto wo, shi yori yomigaerese tamaishi heian no Kami,  
sono yorokobi tamau koto wo nanjira no kokoro ni 432  
shirushi, nanjira wo shite, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite  
moromoro no yoki waza wo mattau shi, mi mune wo  
okonawashime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa eikwō  
Shu ni kishite, yoyo kagiri nakaran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni shimin Bokushi Seitaku no mae ni hizamazuki, jiko no tame ni sa no gotoku inoru beshi.*

433 **W**AGA Shu, waga Kami yo, shimobe wa waga yane no shita ni Shu wo ire matsuru ni taranu mono nari. Saredo Shu wa shimobe wo erabite, seiden ni tachi, saidan ni tsukauru koto wo yurushi tamau. Ware ima mi wo mo, tamashii wo mo Shu ni sasage, chikara no kagiri Shu ni tsukae tatematsuru beshi. Negawaku wa Shu no mi fumi no kotoba wo tsune ni kioku shi, Seirei no hikari nite kokoro wo terasare, waga nozomi, waga negai, mina Shu no meiji tamaeru tokoro ni todomarashime tamae. Mata tadashiku Shu no Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo hodokoshi, okonai to oshie to ni yorite Shu no ikeru makoto no kotoba wo shimeshi, ima itaku seraretaru tami wo sukui ni michibiku koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, ware to tomo ni imashite, tsune ni waga tsutome wo tasuke; inoru toki wa nesshin wo atae, sambu suru toki wa kansha no kokoro wo moyashi, sekkyō suru toki wa mi kotoba no mune wo fukaku wakimae, akiraka ni kataru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni shimin Bokushi tachite inu beshi.*

*Bokushi.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Bokushi.* Warera inoru beshi.

434 **Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito to Yogensha no motoi no ue ni Kōkwai wo tate, Iesu Kirisuto wo sumi no oya-ishi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Seirei no kankwa ni yorite, shintora mina kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, ai-yawaragi, mi kokoro ni kanau kiyoki miya to naru koto wo esase tamae. Koto ni kono kwaishū no ue ni Shu no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, karera wo shite, isshin ni Seikōkwai no shimpō wo hakari, koe wo awasete seito ni tsutaeraeshi shinkō no michi wo ii arawasu koto wo esase; itan bumpa wo shōzuru koto naku, takaburu mono no ashi ni fumare, ashiki mono no te ni taosaruru koto nakarashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono yo wo yasuraka ni osame, Shu no Kōkwai ni heian wo atae; tsune ni yorokobite Shu ni tsukae, shinjitsu to heiwa no michi wo ayumi, tsui ni Shu no seito ni tsuranari, kagiri naki eikwō ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, warera no tamashii no Bokusha Kantoku naru, Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Sekkyō wo nasu. Sekkyō owareba, shimin Bokushi Seisan-shiki wo okonai, mizukara kwaishū ni wakachi atae, owari no Shukutō wo nasu beshi.*

*Tōjitsu sa no Shitosho, Fukuinsho wo daiyō suru mo ka nari.*

*Shitosho.* Korinto Zensho 3 shō 9 - 17 setsu.

*Fukuinsho.* Yohanneden 15 shō 12 - 17 setsu.

*Bokushi Juninshiki — owari.*



FUROKU.

REIHAI RYAKUSHIKI KISOKU.  
KAZOKU NO INORI.  
SHINNEN KITŌ.  
TENCHŌSETSU KITŌ.  
SHŪKWAKU KANSHA.  
DENDŌ KITŌ.  
SENREI SHIGWANSHIKI.  
DENDŌSHI NINKASHIKI.

REIHAI RYAKUSHIKI KISOKU.



437

*Dai Ichi Jō.* Sōtō, Tangwan [*Ritani*] oyobi Seisanshiki wa aruiwa betsu ni, aruiwa dōji ni mochiuru koto wo u.

*Dai Ni Jō.* Sōtō ni Seisanshiki wo awase mochiuru toki wa, Shutō yori hajime, Sambī no Shō wo owari, “*Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo*” ni utsuri, Megumi no tame no Inori wo owari, Seisanshiki ni utsuru koto wo u.

*Dai San Jō.* Sōtō, Bantō wa sa no gotoku ryakusuru koto wo u. Tadashi Shujitsu no Sōtō wa kono kagiri ni arazu.

(1) Susume no uchi “*Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku*” yori “*nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni*” made no go wo habuku koto.

(2) Nikkwa hitotsu, Shishō hitotsu, mata Sōtō no Shi 95 hen wo habuku koto.

(3) Tennō no tame no Inori yori Kansha made no itsutsu no Inori wo habuku koto. 438

*Dai Shi Jō.* Shihen wa tada ippen nomi wo mochi, aruiwa Tokusen Shihen ippen wo daiyō suru koto wo u.

*Dai Go Jō.* Seisanshiki wo ta no Shiki to awase mochi-

uru baai ni, Shutō wo sude ni mochiishi naraba, Seisanshiki no hajime ni aru Shutō wo habuku koto wo u.

*Dai Roku Jō.* Seisanshiki no Jikkai wa, Shujitsu ni oite maigetsu ikkwaī kanarazu mochiu beshi. Sonota wa ryakushite tadachi ni “*Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo kiku beshi*” ni utsuru koto wo u.

*Dai Shichi Jō.* Seisenshiki wa tan-yō suru mo samatage nashi. Sōtō to heiyō suru toki wa, dai san jō no gotoku ryakusuru koto wo u.

*Reihai Ryakushiki Kisoku — owari.*

## KAZOKU NO INORI :

ASA.



439

*Mainichi asayū kazoku wo atsume, Seisho wo yomite nochi, mina hizama-zuki, ie no shujin sa no Kitō wo nasu beshi.*

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

*Moshi wazawai ni aishi toki wa [ ] nai no kotoba no kawari ni, sa no kotoba wo mochiu beshi—[koto ni sakuya ayaiki ni aishi to iedomo, nao awaremi wo arawashite warera wo sukui tamaeri.]*

**K**AGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, warera wa Shu 440  
ni yorite iki, mata ugoki, mata aru koto wo uru nari. Umareshi yori konnichi ni itaru made, Shu wa warera wo kaerimi; [sakuya mo warera no mi to ie wo

mamori, moromoro no wazawai wo fusegi tamaeri.] Korera no megumi no tame ni, Shu no eikwō aru mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Chichi yo, kono kansha sambi no asa-matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo, warera no tame ni haka ni inete yomigaeri tamaishi mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**A**WAREMI aru Chichi yo, Shu wa warera no inochi ni mata ichinichi wo kuwae tamaeri. Yue ni ima tamashii to karada wo sasagete, isshin ni Shu ni tsukae matsuran. Awaremi fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono kokoro wo kataku shi, tsukihi kasanaru ni shitagaite, iyoiyo megumi ni mitasare, masumasu Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shiru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

441 **K**AMI yo, shiri tamau gotoku, warera no seishitsu yowaku shite aku ni katabuki, mata hibi au tokoro no izanai sukunakarazu. Negawaku wa Seirei wo kudashite warera no yowaki wo tasuke, tsutsushimite aku wo sake, hagemite nasu beki koto wo tsutomesase tamae. Mata Shu no ikari wo osore, Shu no megumi wo oboete, mi mune ni somuku koto wo hajisase tamae. Nakanzuku kano ōi naru hi, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamau mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto yori, omoi to kotoba to okonai ni shitagaite shōbatsu wo uku beki koto wo, fukaku kokoro ni todomeshime tamae. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, konnichi mo megumi wo motte mamori tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa

onoono mi wo osame, shokugyō wo hagemi, Shu no korashime wo shinobi, sono bungen ni yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Hito to majiwaru ni wa, shinjitsu wo mamori, nyūwa ni shite jihi fukaku, chikara ni ōjite tasuke wo nasu koto wo oshie tamae. Mata warera wo michibiki, sono gyō wo sakaeshime; ayaūki wo fusegi, warera to warera ni zokusuru mono wo tamochi, sonota subete hitsuyō naru mono wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.* 442

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

---

YŪ.

**T**EN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. *Amen.*

444 **I**TO awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa me kiyoku shite aku wo miru ni shinobi tamawazu ; sange shite tsumi wo sutsuru mono wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Ware-ra onoga fuzen naru wo shiri, ima Shu no mi mae ni hire-fushite, moromoro no tsumi wo sange su. [*Kono toki shi-baraku mokushite, onono tsumi wo sange su beshi.*] Tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomi tamawazaru Chichi yo, awaremi wo motte warera wo kaerimi, tsumi fukaki wo sato-  
 444 rase ; makoto ni kuyamu kokoro wo ataete, mattaku yurushi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, warera umaretsuki yowaku, tori kakomu iza-nai ōki ni yorite, futatabi tsumi ni ochiiran koto wo osoru. Negawaku wa Seirei wo motte warera wo tasuke, kokoro no kurui wo aratame, kegaretaru omoi, fugi no kuwadate, fuhō no yoku wo uchi keshi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, nikumi netami urami wo nozoki, warera wo shite, ikarite hi no iru made ni itaru koto naku, kaette shitashimi yawaragi ; Kami ni mukai, hito ni mukaite, ryōshin no seme naku, yasuraka ni neburu koto wo eshime tamae. Mata tsune ni warera wo mamori, kiyoku shite semu beki tokoro naku, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no kōrin ni made itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, ima bammin no tame ni inori wo sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Fukuin no hikari wo motte

bankoku wo terashi ; kore wo ukuru mono ni, hikari no 445 ko no gotoku ayumu megumi wo atae tamae. Negawaku wa Shu no Kōkwai no ue ni awaremi wo tare, shinja ono-ono sono tsutome wo tsukushi, sono waza wo hagemi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa, warera wo shihai suru mono wo shukushi, sono kokoro wo osame, sono te wo tsuyoku shite, aku wo basshi, zen wo shōshi, Shu no makoto no michi no mamori to narashime tamae. Negawaku wa warera no shinzoku hōyū tonaribito ni megumi wo kudashi, sono karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo atae ; mata warera ni zen wo nasu mono ni mukui, warera wo nayamasu mono, nikumu mono no tsumi wo yurushite, kui aratamuru kokoro wo atae tamae. Awaremi fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa nayamu hitobito wo awaremi, sono kwannan ni ōjite tasuke tamae. Korera no inori wo, amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai tamashi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**S**HU yo, moromoro no ōi naru megumi wo shinjitsu 446 ni shashi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri, chie to chikara to wo sonae, kenkō, ishokujū, shinzoku, hōyū, sonota shuju yoki mono wo atae tamaeri. Koto ni hitori no mi Ko wo yo ni tsukawashite, warera wo aganai, tsumi to kagiri naki shi yori sukui, mata Shu ni taishite nasu beki tsutome wo satorashime tamaeri. Warera

shibashiba somukite, Shu no ikari ni fururu koto wo nashishi to iedomo, nagaku shinobi, katsu Seirei no michibiki wo motte warera wo tasuke, warera wo nagusame, umarete yori ima ni itaru made warera wo mamori, koto ni konnichi samazama no megumi wo sazukeye tamaeri. Kono ōi naru awaremi no tame ni hitasurami Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa korera no megumi wo hibi ni kuwae, mata shinjitsu ni Shu no imashime wo mamorite, kansha wo arawasu koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. *Amen.*

447 **K**AMI yo, negawaku wa komban warera wo mamori, subete no ayaūki wo fusegi, yasuki neburī wo sazukete, myōnichi no tsutome wo nasu chikara wo yashinawase tamae. Mata warera tokoshie no akatsuki ni mesamuru koto wo nozomi, hibi okonai wo tsutsushimite, shi wo osorezu; ikuru mo, shinuru mo, tsune ni Shu ni zokusuru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Kazoku no Inori — owari.*

## SHINNEN KITŌ.



449

*Sa no Kitō wo ichige'su ichinichi yori itsuka made kwaishi no zui ni mochiu beshi. Tadashi dai ichi no Inori wa tōjitsu no Tokutō no tsugi ni, dai ni no Inori wa Kansha no mae ni tonau beshi.*

### *Dai Ichi.*

**T**OKOSHIE yori tokoshie made warera no Shu taru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no iyashiki shimobera, mi megumi ni yorite mamorare, sugishi toshitsuki wo yasuraka ni okuri, buji ni shinnen wo mukaete, Shu no fukakijiai wo kansha shi, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono warera no hi ni, warera no yasuki ni kakawaru koto wo manabi, tsune ni Shu no megumi ni kanji, mi kokoro ni shitagaite, sukui no michi wo tayezu eyumi; tsui ni tokoshie no mi kuni ni itaru saiwai wo asase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

### *Dai Ni.*

450

**T**ENCHI no Shu naru Kami yo, Shu wa mukashi yori bankoku wo shiroshimeshi, sono seisui wo

tsukasadori, tokoshie ni miizu to eikwō to wo arawashi  
 tamaeri. Koto ni waga kuni wo awaremi, mi kokoro ni  
 kanawazaru koto wo mo misugoshi ni shi, konnichi made  
 mamorite, iyamashi sakaeshime, heiwa no uchi ni shinnen  
 wo mukaeshime tamaishi wo kansha shi tatematsuru.  
 Negawaku wa konnen mo waga Teikoku wo shukushi,  
 waga tami wo sakiwai, moromoro no wazawai wo manu-  
 kareshime tamae. Shu yo, negawaku wa waga kokui no  
 hatsuyō to tomo ni, sono sekinin no omoki wo kanji;  
 shōka kozorite seigi kōdō wo omonji, hitasura zensekai no  
 heiwa to bammin no saiwai to ni tsukusu koto wo esase  
 tamae. Koto ni negawaku wa, waga Tennō ni ten no  
 tamamono wo yutaka ni sazuke; Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi,  
 subete no Kwōshitsu wo megumi; shoshin, hyakkwan,  
 Teikoku Gikwai, oyobi kakushu no gyōmu ni shitagau  
 mono wo shukushi; yameru mono, yowaki mono, mazu-  
 shiki mono, sonota no nayami aru hitobito wo misonawa-  
 shi, kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame tamae. Kisen  
 ai-yawaragi, shōka ai-shitashimi, onoono sono hambun wo  
 tsukushi, tagai ni sono gyō wo hagemi; tsukihi kasanaru  
 451 ni shitagaite, kuni no motoi iyoiyo kengo narashime  
 tamae. Ai ni tomi tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa waga  
 kokumin mo, ta no kokumin mo, mina hitoshiku  
 Kirisuto no mi kuni no tami to nari, morotomo ni Shu no  
 eikwō wo sambu shi; mizu no umi wo ōu gotoku, Shu  
 wo shiru chishiki no chijō ni mitsuru toki wo toku  
 kitarase tamae. Korera no negai wo, home tatau beki

Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite sasage  
 tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shinnen Kitō — owari.*

## TENCHŌSETSU KITŌ.



453

*Sōtō Bantō no Seigo no kawari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.*

**W**ARE koto ni susumu; moromoro no hito no tame ni negai, inori, motome, kansha seyo. Ō oyobi subete no ken-i wo motsu mono no tame ni wa, wakete kore wo nasu beshi. Kore warera tsutsushimi to uyaiyashiki to wo motte, shizuka ni, yasuraka ni hi wo okuran tame nari. Kore wa yoki koto nari; warera no Sukui-nushi naru Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau koto nari.

*Temote Zensho 2 shō 1-3 setsu.*

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru nite, uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba, Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi.

*Yohane Dai Issho 1 shō 8 setsu, 9 setsu.*

*Shihen.* 20 pen, 21 pen.

*Dai Ichi Nikkwa.* Yoshuaki 1 shō 1-9 setsu.

454

*Dai Ni Nikkwa.* Romasho 13 shō.

*Tsugi no Inori wa Sōtō Bantō no Tennō no tame no Inori ni daiyō shi, mata Seisanshiki ni oite wa, Tōjitsu no Tokutō no nochi ni mochiu beshi.*

**T**ENCHI no Shu naru Kami yo, warera ni bansei ikkei no Kun-ō wo itadakashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa megumi wo motte shimobera no inori wo kikoshimeshi, waga kinjō Tennō ni shukufuku wo kudashi, Seirei wo motte michibiki, mi chikara wo motte mamori tamae. Negawaku wa Kōkwai no toku iyoiyo susumi; Shu wo kashikomi, Shu wo aisuru koto amaneku okonawarete, shiroshimesu kuni anzen ni, katsu sakan naru koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, imbō, muhon, sonota heiwa wo samataguru mono tayete nakarashime; hōsan nagaku, hōso tōku sakae; tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru.  
*Amen.*

*Shitosho.* I Pet. 2, 11-17.

*Fukuinsho.* Mat. 22, 15-22.

*Tenchōsetsu Kitō — owari.*

SHŪKWAKU KANSHA.

455



*Sōtō Bantō no Seigo no karari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.*

**K**AMI wa chie wo mote chi wo sadame, satori wo mote ten wo sue tamaeri; sono chishiki ni yorite minamoto wa waki ide, kumo wa tsuyu wo sosogu nari.

*Shingen 3 shō 19 setsu, 20 setsu.*

Nanji no takara to, nanji ga subete no nariidemono no uinari wo mote, Kami wo agameyo; saraba nanji no kura wa michite amari, nanji no sakabune wa atarashiki sake nite afuren.

*Shingen 3 shō 9 setsu, 10 setsu.*

Subete no koto kansha seyo; kore Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, Kami nanjira ni motome tamau tokoro nari.

*Tesaronike Zensho 5 shō 18 setsu.*

*Shihen. 65 hen, 147 hen.*

*Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Shimmeiki 8 shō.*

*Dai Ni Nikkwa. Shito Gyōden 14 shō 1 - 18 setsu.*

456

*Tōjitsu no Tokutō no nochi ni kono Inori wo mochiu beshi.*

**M**EGUMI fukaki Kami yo, minamoto wa waki ide, kumo wa tsuyu wo sosogi, maku toki sari, karu toki kitaru wa, Shu no mi waza ni yoreri. Konnen mo

chi ni mono wo oi shigerase, kariire wo yutaka narashime, mata moromoro no megumi wo hodokoshi tamaeru wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono ōi naru megumi ni kanji, shōgai okonai wo kiyoku shi, tsutsushimite Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni yoyo eikwō aran koto wo. *Amen.*

*Shitosho. Garat. 6, 7 - 10.*

*Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 43 - 48.*

*Shūkwaku Kansha -- owari.*



DENDŌ KITŌ.

457



*Sōtō Bantō no Seigo no kawari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.*

**K**AMI Kirisuto ni arite yo wo onore to yawaragashime, sono tsumi wo kore ni owasezu, katsu yawaragashimuru kotoba wo warera ni yudane tamaeri.

*Korinto Kōsho 5 shō 19 setsu.*

Nanjira yukite, yorozu no kunibito wo deshi to nashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoshi, waga nanjira ni meizeshi subete no koto wo mamoru beki wo oshieyo. Miyo, ware wa yo no owari made, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aru nari. Amen.

*Mataiden 28 shō 19 setsu, 20 setsu.*

Kariire wa ōku, hatarakibito wa sukunashi. Kono yue ni kariire no Shu ni, hatarakibito wo sono kariireba ni tsukawashi tamawan koto wo motomeyo.

*Mataiden 9 shō 37 setsu, 38 setsu.*

*Sōtō ni wa Shi 95 hen no kawari ni 96 hen wo mochiu beshi.*

*Shihen. 72 hen.*

458

*Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Izayasho 42 shō, 1 - 17 setsu.*

*Dai Ni Nikkwa. Romasho 10 shō.*

DENDŌ KITŌ.

341

*Bantō ni wa Shi 97 hen, 115 hen wo mochiu beshi.*

*Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Izayasho 60 shō, 1 - 16 setsu.*

*Dai Ni Nikkwa. Shito Gyōden 17 shō, 22 - 31 setsu.*

*Shito Shinkyō no nochi ni, sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

*Kwaishi.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Koko nite mina hizamazuku. Kwaishi wa Dendō no tame ni Mokutō suru koto wo susumu beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

459

*Kwaishū.* Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, moromoro no kuni wo Shu no yuzuri to nashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Chi no hate made mi kuni to narase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu yo, mi kotoba wo idashi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Saraba tsutauru mono iyamasan.

*Kwaishi.* Karera no koe wo zenchi ni hibikase tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Sono kotoba wo chi no hate ni made itarase tamae.

*Kwaishi.* Shu no mi waza wo shimobera ni shimeshi tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no eikwō wo sono ko ni arawashi tamae.

460 *Kwaishi.* Shu no uruwashiki wo warera no ue ni nozomashime tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no te no waza wo katakarashime tamae.

**K**AMI yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori bammin wo idashi, chi no zemmen ni sumashime; mata mi Ko wo kudashi, tōki mono ni mo, chikaki mono ni mo, yawaragi wo nobeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa waga kuni no hitobito wo megumi, Shu wo saguri uru koto wo nasase tamae; mata sumiyaka ni yakusoku wo toge, bankoku no tami ni Mitama wo sosogi tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Kyōkwai Shinki sen tame.*

**S**HU yo, negawaku wa mi tami no kokoro wo hagemashi, ōku no yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, yutaka ni Shu yori mukuī wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

461 *Sōtō no Megumi no tame no Inori, moshiku wa Bantō no Mi Tasuke no tame no Inori wo koko ni mochiu beshi.*

*Hataraku Mono wo motomuru tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa Shitotachi ni, Amaneku sekai wo megurite, subete no

hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo to meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa, mesarete Kōkwai ni aru mono wo michibiki, kokoroyoku kono mi kotoba ni shitagaite, Fukuin wo hitobito ni oshie, sukui no michi wo bankoku ni hiromuru koto wo fukaku nozomashime tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, negawaku wa Shu wo shirazu, kau mono naki hitsuji ni gotoku chiri hanaretaru Ihōjin wo awaremi, hataraku mono wo kariireba ni okuri, ten no chikara wo motte kore wo tsuyome, sono hataraki wo shukushi; tsui ni Ihōjin no kazu michi, Isuraeru no hito no kotogotoku sukuwaruru toki wo kitarase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, subete Kirisuto no Na wo tonauru mono, mina Shu ni arite kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, neshin ni inori, yutaka ni sonaemono wo sasagete, mi kuni wo hirome, mi sakae wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

462

*Dendō Kantoku [Episukopo] no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, sei naru Shitotachi ni samazama no yoki tamamono wo sazuke, Shu no mure wo kau koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo bokusuru subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*], chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, tadashiku Kōkwai wo osame; shintora yorokobite kore ni shitagai; tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri

wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Hataraku Mono no tame.*

463 **J**IHI fukaki Chichi yo, Shu wo shirazaru hitobito no uchi ni hataraku shimobera no ue ni, ten no megumi wo kudashi tamae. Negawaku wa tadashiki wo motte karera wo yosooi, sono kuchi ni mi kotoba wo mitase, sono kataru tokoro munashiku narazu, tsunē ni mi wo musubu koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, chikara to ai to tsutsushimi no rei wo atae, kannan to shinku ni tauru chikara wo soe, sono okonai to oshie to wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, hitobito wo sukui ni michibiku koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Shinto no tame.*

**Z**ENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mayoeru mono ni makoto no oshie no hikari wo arawashi, tadashiki michi ni kaerese tamau. Negawaku wa Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni tsuranaritaru hitobito, mina sono hōzuru tokoro ni kanawazaru mono wo sari, moppara kore ni kanau mono wo oi motomuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Mishinja no tame.*

**B**AMMIN no Tsukurinushi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo kotogotoku aishi, tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu, Shu ni kaerite ikuru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa Yudayabito, Mahometto-kyōto, mishinja, itansha wo awaremi, sono shirazaru wo satorase, sono katakuna naru wo yawarage, mi kotoba wo karonzuru kokoro wo nozoki tamae. Home 464 tatematsuru beki Shu yo, karera wo makoto no Isuraeru bito to tomo ni sukui, hitotsu no mure to nashi, hitori no Hitsujikai ni shitagawase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Seisanshiki wo okonau toki wa, Kami yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori umun (460 peiji) no Inori wo Tokutō to shi, Epes. 2, 11-22 wo Shitoshō to shi, Yoh. 10, 7-16 wo Fukuinshō to su beshi.*

*Dendō Kitō — owari.*

## SENREI SHIGWANSHIKI.

465



*Kono Shiki wa Sōtō Bantō no Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi ni mochiu beshi.  
Tadashi tan-yō suru mo ka nari. Seishoku fuzai no toki wa, Dendōshi kore  
wo shikkō suru mo samatage nashi.*

*Shigwansha kwaishi no sadametaru tokoro ni tatsu. Kwaishi sa no gotoku  
tou beshi.*

*Kwaishi.* Nanji tenchi no Tsukurinushi, yuiitsu no makoto no Kami wo shinzuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo shinzu.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji moromoro no shimbutsu gūzō wo ogamu koto wo yamataru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo yametari.

*Kwaishi.* Nanji Kirisuto no michi wo manabi, Senrei [Baputesuma] wo ukuru sonae wo nasan to negau ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo negau.

466

*Tsugi ni kwaishi shigwansha ni iu beshi.*

**W**ARE nanji wo ukete, Seikōkwai no Senrei Shigwansha to nasu. Negawaku wa kono yoki kokorozashi wo okosase tamaeru zennō no Kami, nanji ni mi chikara wo ataete, kore wo togesase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

**K**YŌDAI yo, nanji wa Senrei Shigwansha to nareri. Yue ni, ima yori kanarazu bōshin wo sari, fugi no waza wo sute, tsutsushimite mi wo osamezaru bekarazu. Mata Seisho no oshie wo kiki ire, hibi Seirei no tasuke wo inori, tsumi ni katsu chikara to, makoto wo satoru chishiki to wo, hitasura ni negawazaru bekarazu. Warera ima kore ga tame ni, Kami no megumi wo inoru beshi.

**J**IHI no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, kono shimobe wo awaremite, yo no kuraki naka yori meshi tamaeru koto wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa warera no inori wo kiki, kono shimobe ni makoto no michi wo shimeshi, sono kokoro wo hiraki, akiraka ni Shu wo shiru koto wo esase tamae. Mata ten no chikara wo ataete, makoto ni kui aratame, shinkō wo tamochi, tsui ni Senrei [Baputesuma] wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Senrei Shigwanshiki -- owari.*

## DENDŌSHI NINKASHIKI.

469



*Chōrō homin wo Kantoku, mata wa Kantoku no mei wo uketaru Chōrō no mae ni tazusae kitarite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

**K**ONO hito wo Nihon Seikōkwai no Dendōshi ni ninzen koto wo negau.

*Kantoku* [Episukopo]. Nanji kono hito no rireki wo shirabe, hinkō tadashiku, Seisho ni tsūzeshi mono to mitomuru ka?

*Chōrō* [Puresubutero]. Shikari. Tori-shirabe wo nashitaru nochi, Dendōshi no shoku ni tekisuru mono to mitometari.

*Kantoku.* Waga ko yo, nanji Kami no Kōkwai ni oite Dendōshi to naran to hosseba, yoroshiku sono sekinin no omoki wo jukkō shi, sono shoku wo tsukusu chikara wo, zennō no Kami ni motomu beshi. Ōyoso Dendōshi taru mono wa, okotarazu Seisho wo toki, nengoro ni Senrei shigwansha wo oshie, mishinja, mata wa michi wo hanaren to suru mono wo michibiki, Seikōkwai no Hōki ni sadame-taru shokumu wo nesshin ni tsukusu beshi. Sareba nanji ni towan :

*Kantoku.* Nanji okotarazu Seisho wo kenkyū shi, kore wo oshiuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore wo tsutomen.

*Kantoku.* Nanji tsutsushimite nanji no Kantoku [*Episukopo*], Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] ni shitagau ka?

*Kotae.* Ware kore ni shitagawan.

*Kantoku.* Warera inoru beshi.

*Kantoku.* Shu yo, Shu no shimobe wo sukui tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

*Kantoku.* Sono kuchi ni chie wo katarashime tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Sono shita ni kōhei wo nobeshime tamae.

*Kantoku.* Somukeru mono ni Shu no michi wo oshie- 471  
shime tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Saraba tsumibito Shu ni kaeran.

*Kantoku.* Shu yo, kare no me wo hiraki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Saraba okite no okugi wo miru koto wo en.

*Kantoku.* Shu no satoshi wo motte kare wo michibiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Shu no eikwō no uchi ni kare wo ire tamae.

*Kantoku.* Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

*Kwaishū.* Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

*Kantoku :*

**S**UBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zennō no Kami yo, mi Na wo amaneku yo ni arawasu koto wo warera ni meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono

472 shimobe ni megumi wo kudashi, Dendōshi no shokumu  
 wo tsukusashime, mi kotoba wo shiraburu chie wo atae,  
 kore wō oshiuru chikara wo sazuke tamae. Mata kotoba  
 wo tsutsushimi, okonai wo kiyoku shi, tsumibito wo Shu  
 ni michibiku koto wo tsutome; mata tsune ni Shu no  
 nagusame wo kōmurite, ayaūki wo shinobi, nayami ni tae,  
 tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae.  
 Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku, Ninkajō wo ataete sa no gotoku ni beshi.*

**C**HICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yori, Kami no  
 Kōkwaī ni oite, Dendōshi no shokumu wo okonau  
 koto wo ninka su. Nanji tadashiku Kami no mi kotoba  
 wo tsutauru koto wo tsutomeyo.

*Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Shukutō wo nasu beshi.*

**N**EGAWAKU wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei naru zennō  
 no Kami no megumi, nanjira no ue ni nozomi,  
 tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

*Seisan wo okonau toki wa, Romasho 12, 1-8 wo Shūsho to shi, Yohane-  
 den 4, 34-38 wo Fukuinsho to shite mochiu beshi.*

*Dendōshi Ninkashiki — owari.*



印 發 印  
 刷 行 刷  
 所 所 者

日本聖公會祈禱書版權委員  
 東京市芝區白金三光町三百七十五番地  
 吉 澤 直 江  
 東京市京橋區明石町四十番地  
 多 川 幾 造  
 神奈川縣三浦郡逗子町新宿  
 岩 井 順 一  
 橫濱市太田町五丁目八十七番地  
 村 岡 平 吉  
 神戶市中山手通三丁目外五番  
 日本聖公會出版社  
 東京市京橋區銀座四丁目一番地  
 福音印刷  
 合資會社 東京支店

同 大  
 正 五  
 年 年  
 七 七  
 月 月  
 二 十 七  
 日 日  
 發 日 印  
 行 刷

兼作權所有者  
 兼發行所者